

သခင်ယေရှုခရစ်၏ ဓမ္မသစ်ကျမ်း။

OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR

JESUS CHRIST

Translated into the Burmese from the Original Greek

THE NEW TESTAMENT

IN BURMESE.

AND EDITED WITH CONTENTS OF CHAPTERS AND VERSES

သခင်ယေရှုခရစ်၏ ဓမ္မသစ်ကျမ်း။

RANGOON

PUBLISHED BY THE AMERICAN BAPTIST MISSIONARY UNION

AT THEIR MISSION PRESS

7, D. WILSON STREET

1882

and London—1880

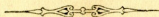
THE  
NEW TESTAMENT  
OF  
OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR  
JESUS CHRIST:

Translated into the Burmese, from the Original Greek,

By Rev. A. JUDSON, D.D.

AND EDITED, WITH CONTENTS OF CHAPTERS AND REFERENCES,

By Rev. E. A. STEVENS, D.D.



RANGOON:  
PUBLISHED BY THE AMERICAN BAPTIST MISSIONARY UNION,  
AT THEIR MISSION PRESS.  
F. D. PHINNEY, SUPT.

1885.

Second Edition,—5,000.

ဓမ္မဟောင်းကျမ်း ၃၆ ကျမ်းတို့၏ အမည်နာမများ။

ကမ္ဘာဦးကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	က
ထွက်မြောက်ရာကျမ်း	..	.....	.....	ထွ
ဝတ်ပြုရာကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	ဝတ်
တောနေရာကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	တော
တရားဟောရာကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	တရား
ယောဂူမှတ်စာ	.....	.....	.....	ယောဂူ
တရားသူကြီးမှတ်စာ	.....	.....	.....	သူကြီး
ရူသဝတ္ထု	.....	.....	.....	ရူ
ဓမ္မရာဇဝင်ပဌမစောင်	..	.....	.....	၁ရာ
ဓမ္မရာဇဝင်ဒုတိယစောင်		.....	.....	၂ရာ
ဓမ္မရာဇဝင်တတိယစောင်	..	.....	.....	၃ရာ
ဓမ္မရာဇဝင်စတုတ္ထစောင်		.....	.....	၄ရာ
ရာဇဝင်ချုပ်ပဌမစောင်	..	.....	.....	၅ရာ
ရာဇဝင်ချုပ်ဒုတိယစောင်		.....	.....	၆ရာ
ဖေရမှတ်စာ	..	.....	.....	ဖေ
နေဟမိမှတ်စာ	.....	.....	.....	နေ
သေတာဝတ္ထု	.....	.....	.....	သေ
ယောဘဝတ္ထု	.....	.....	.....	ယောဘ
ဆာလိကျမ်း	..	.....	.....	ဆာ
သုတ္တံကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	သု
ဒေသနာကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	ဒေ
ရှောလမုနိသီခြင်း	.....	.....	.....	သီ
ဟေရှာယအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	..	.....	.....	ဟေရှာ
ယေရမိအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း		.....	.....	ယေ
ယေရမိမြည်တမ်းစကား	.....	.....	.....	မြည်
ယေဇကျောလအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း		.....	.....	ယေဇ
ဒိယေလအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	ဒိ
ဟောရှေအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း		.....	.....	ဟော

မှတ်ရန်။

ပြိုင်ချက်များကိုသုံးရန်နည်းကား၊ စာစောင်မျက်နှာစောက်ပိုင်းတွင်၊ ပြိုင်  
ဂဏန်းကိုတွေ့ပြီးလျှင်၊ ကျမ်းနာမမပါဘဲ ဂဏန်းသာ ရှိသော်၊ ဂဏန်းနှင့်  
အတိစနှစ်လုံး (:) ဖြစ်လျှင်၊ ကြည့်နေသောစာစောင်၌၊ အခဏ်းကြီးကို ဆိုလို  
သည်။ ထိုအတူ၊ အခါတိုင်းဝတ်စနှစ်လုံးသည် အခဏ်းကြီးကိုပြသည်။ ဂဏန်း  
နှင့်ပိုက်ကလေး (၁) ရှိသော်၊ ကြည့်နေသော အခဏ်းကြီး၌ ပုဂံငယ်ကိုဆိုလို  
သည်။ ပိုက်ကြီး (၂) သည် ပြိုင်ချက်၏ အဆုံးကိုပြသည်။



ဓမ္မသစ်ကျမ်း ၂၇ ကျမ်းတို့၏အမည်နာမများ။

ရှင်မသဲခရစ်ဝင် . . . . .	<b>Matthew</b>	. . . . .	မ
ရှင်မာကုခရစ်ဝင် . . . . .	<b>Marc -</b>	. . . . .	မာ
ရှင်လုကာခရစ်ဝင် . . . . .	<b>Luke -</b>	. . . . .	လု
ရှင်ယောဟန်ခရစ်ဝင် . . . . .	<b>John -</b>	. . . . .	ယော
တမန်တော်ဝတ္ထု . . . . .	<b>Acts of Apostles</b>	. . . . .	တ
ရောမဩဝါဒစာ . . . . .	<b>Romans</b>	. . . . .	ရော
ကောရိန္သီဩဝါဒစာပဌမစောင် . . . . .	<b>I Corinthians</b>	. . . . .	၁ ကော
ကောရိန္သီဩဝါဒစာဒုတိယစောင် . . . . .	<b>II Corinthians</b>	. . . . .	၂ ကော
ဂလာတီဩဝါဒစာ . . . . .	<b>Galatians</b>	. . . . .	ဂလာ
ဖေ့က်ဩဝါဒစာ . . . . .	<b>Ephesians</b>	. . . . .	ဖေ
ဖိလိပ္ပီဩဝါဒစာ . . . . .	<b>Philippians</b>	. . . . .	ဖိ
ကောလောသဲဩဝါဒစာ . . . . .	<b>Colossians</b>	. . . . .	ကော
သက်သာယောနိတ်ဩဝါဒစာပဌမစောင် . . . . .	<b>I Thessalonians</b>	. . . . .	၁ သက်
သက်သာယောနိတ်ဩဝါဒစာဒုတိယစောင် . . . . .	<b>II Thessalonians</b>	. . . . .	၂ သက်
တိမောသေဩဝါဒစာပဌမစောင် . . . . .	<b>I Timothy</b>	. . . . .	၁ တိ
တိမောသေဩဝါဒစာဒုတိယစောင် . . . . .	<b>II Timothy</b>	. . . . .	၂ တိ
တိတုဩဝါဒစာ . . . . .	<b>Titus</b>	. . . . .	တိ
ဖိလေမုန်ဩဝါဒစာ . . . . .	<b>Philemon</b>	. . . . .	ဖိလေ
ဟေဗြဲဩဝါဒစာ . . . . .	<b>Hebrews</b>	. . . . .	ဟေ
ရှင်ယာကုပ်ဩဝါဒစာ . . . . .	<b>James</b>	. . . . .	ယာ
ရှင်ပေတရုဩဝါဒစာပဌမစောင် . . . . .	<b>I Peter</b>	. . . . .	၁ ပေ
ရှင်ပေတရုဩဝါဒစာဒုတိယစောင် . . . . .	<b>II Peter</b>	. . . . .	၂ ပေ
ရှင်ယောဟန်ဩဝါဒစာပဌမစောင် . . . . .	<b>I [ Epistle / Letter of] John</b>	. . . . .	၁ ယော
ရှင်ယောဟန်ဩဝါဒစာဒုတိယစောင် . . . . .	<b>II [ Epistle - Letter of] John</b>	. . . . .	၂ ယော
ရှင်ယောဟန်ဩဝါဒစာတတိယစောင် . . . . .	<b>III [ Epistle-Letter of] John</b>	. . . . .	၃ ယော
ရှင်ယုဒဩဝါဒစာ . . . . .	<b>Jude</b>	. . . . .	ယု
ဗျာဒိတ်ကျမ်း . . . . .	<b>Revelation</b>	. . . . .	ဗျာ

ဓမ္မဟောင်းကျမ်း ၃၉ ကျမ်းတို့၏အမည်နာမများ။

ယောလအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း . . . . .	ယောလ
အာမုတ်အနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း . . . . .	အာ
ဩဗဒိအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း . . . . .	ဩ
ယောနဝတ္ထု . . . . .	ယောန
မိက္ခာအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း . . . . .	မိ
နာယံအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း . . . . .	နာ
ဟဗတ္တုတ်အနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း . . . . .	ဟဗ
ဇေယနိအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း . . . . .	ဇေ
ဟဂ္ဂဲအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း . . . . .	ဟဂ္ဂဲ
ဇာခရိအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း . . . . .	ဇာ
မာသမိအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း . . . . .	မာသ

၇၅၂ . . . . . ဒိဗ္ဗာသိဝိဝေဒနာပိ  
 ၇၅၅ . . . . . ဒိဗ္ဗာသိဝိဝေဒနာပိ  
 ၇၅၇ . . . . . ဒိဗ္ဗာသိဝိဝေဒနာပိ  
 ၇၅၉ . . . . . ဒိဗ္ဗာသိဝိဝေဒနာပိ  
 ၇၆၁ . . . . . ဒိဗ္ဗာသိဝိဝေဒနာပိ  
 ၈၀ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၉၁ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၉၂ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၉၃ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၉၄ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၉၅ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၉၆ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၉၇ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၉၈ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၉၉ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၁၀၀ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၁၀၁ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၁၀၂ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၁၀၃ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၁၀၄ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၁၀၅ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၁၀၆ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၁၀၇ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၁၀၈ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၁၀၉ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ  
 ၁၁၀ . . . . . ငရေဝဗ္ဗာသိ

This text was printed in 1885, although it is a reprint of the  
of the earlier edition (pre-1881). This text conforms to the T.R.  
as far as we know.

ကောရိန္သုတ်ဝါဒစာဒုတိယစောင်။

SECOND EPISTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS.

၁

မေတ္တာနှင့်ကြားလိုက်ပြီးလျှင်၊ စိတ်နှစ်လုံးကို သက်သာစေတော်မူသောဘုရား  
သခင်၏ကျေးဇူးတော်ကို ချီးမွမ်းသည်။ ဆင်းရဲခြင်း၌မိမိခံရသောစိတ်နှစ်  
လုံးသက်သာခြင်းသည် အသင်းတော်ဝင်သူများတို့၏ စိတ်နှစ်လုံးသက်သာ  
ခြင်းနှင့်ကယ်တင်ခြင်းအဖို့အလိုငှါ ဖြစ်သည်။ ၁-၁၁။ သူတို့နှင့်အတူနေစဉ်  
တွင်သစ္စာနှင့်တကွပြုသည်နည်းတူ၊ သူတို့ရှိရာသို့တဖန် သွားမည် ကြံစည်  
သောအခါ၊ ဘုရားသခင်၏သစ္စာတော်ကိုထောက်၍၊ လျှပ်ပေါ်သောစိတ်မရှိ၊  
သစ္စာရှိလျက်၊ သူတို့ကိုသနား၍သာမလာဘဲ ဆိုင်းနေခဲ့သည်။ ၁၂-၂၄။

၁ ဘုရားသခင်၏အလိုတော်အားဖြင့် ယေရှုခရစ်၏ တမန်တော်ဖြစ်သော  
ငါပေါလုနှင့် ငါပီတိမောသေသည်။ ကောရိန္သုတ်မြို့၌ရှိသောဘုရားသခင်၏  
အသင်းတော်မှစ၍၊ အခါယပြည်အရပ်ရပ်တို့၌ ရှိသော သန့်ရှင်းသူ အ  
၂ ပေါင်းတို့ကို ကြားလိုက်ပါ၏။- သခင်ယေရှုခရစ်နှင့် ငါတို့ အဖတည်းဟူ  
သောဘုရားသခင် အထံတော်က ကျေးဇူးတော်နှင့် ညိမ်သက်ခြင်းသည်  
သင်တို့၌ရှိပါစေသော။

၃ သနားခြင်းကရုဏာ၏အဖ၊ သက်သာခြင်းအမျိုးမျိုးတို့၏အရှင်တည်းဟူ  
သောငါတို့ သခင်ယေရှုခရစ်၏ ခမည်းတော် ဘုရားသခင်သည် မဂ်လာရှိ  
၄ တော်မူစေသတည်း။ ငါတို့သည်ဘုရားသခင်၏ကျေးဇူးတော်အားဖြင့်ကိုယ်  
တိုင် သက်သာခြင်းရှိသကဲ့သို့၊ ဆင်းရဲခြင်းအမျိုးမျိုးကိုခံရသောသူတို့အား  
သက်သာစေနိုင်မည်အကြောင်း၊ ဆင်းရဲခြင်းအမျိုးမျိုးတို့၌ ဘုရားသခင်  
၅ သည်ငါတို့အားသက်သာစေတော်မူ၏။- အဘယ်သို့နည်းဟူမူကား၊ ခရစ်  
တော်ကြောင့် ငါတို့ခံရသော ဆင်းရဲခြင်းသည် အလွန်များပြားသည်နည်း  
တူ၊ ခရစ်တော်၏ကျေးဇူးအားဖြင့် ငါတို့ခံရသောသက်သာခြင်းသည် အ  
၆ လွန်များပြား၏။- သို့ဖြစ်၍ ငါတို့သည် ဆင်းရဲခြင်းကိုခံရသော်ငှါ၊ သက်သာ  
ခြင်းသို့ရောက်သော်ငှါ၊ သင်တို့၏ သက်သာခြင်းနှင့်ကယ်တင်ခြင်းအကျိုး

၁ ကော၁:၁။ ရော၁:၄။ ဂလ၁:၁။ ၂ဇး၁:၁။ ကော၁:၁။ ဝတိ၁:၁။ ၂တိ၁:၁။ ၃ဌး၁၇။  
၁ဇး၁၀။ ၄ဇး၂:၁၁:၁၀။ ရော၁၅:၂။ ၅ရော၁:၇။ ဝကော၁:၃။ ဂလ၁:၃။ ဖိ၁:၂။ ကော၁:၂။  
ဝသက်၁:၁။ ၂သက်၁:၂။ ဖိလေ၃။ ၆ဇး၁:၃:၁ပေး၁:၃။ ၇ဇး၆:၇။ ၂သက်၁:၂:၆၁၇။ ၈ဌး၈-၁၁။  
၁၁:၂၃-၃၀။ တဇး၄:ကော၁:၂၄။ ၉ဌး၁၅-၁၈။ ဝကော၁:၃:၂၁-၂၃။ ၂တိ၁:၁၀။

အလိုငှါဖြစ်၏။ ငါတို့သည်ဆင်းရဲခြင်းကိုခံရသကဲ့သို့သင်တို့သည်သည်းခံ  
သောစိတ်နှင့်ခံရသောအားဖြင့်ထိုသက်သာခြင်းနှင့်ကယ်တင်ခြင်းသည်  
၇<sup>၀</sup> ပြည့်စုံတတ်၏။- သင်တို့အတွက်ကြောင့်ငါတို့သည်မရွှေ့နိုင်သောမျှော်  
လင့်ခြင်းရှိ၏။ သင်တို့သည်ဆင်းရဲခြင်းကိုဆက်ဆံသကဲ့သို့<sup>၁၁</sup> ထိုနည်းတူ၊  
သက်သာခြင်းကိုဆက်ဆံကြ၏ဟုငါတို့သည်သိကြ၏။

၈ ညီအစ်ကိုတို့၊ အာရှပြည်၌ငါတို့ခံရသော<sup>၁၂</sup> ဆင်းရဲခြင်းတည်းဟူသော  
အသက်မလွတ်နိုင်ဟုထင်ရ၏။ မခံနိုင်အောင်အတိုင်းထက်အလွန်လေး  
သောဆင်းရဲခံရကြောင်းကို၊ သင်တို့မသိဘဲနေစေခြင်းငှါ ငါတို့အလိုမရှိ။-

၉ ငါတို့သည်<sup>၁၃</sup> မိမိကိုယ်ကိုအစည်မကိုးစားဘဲ၊ သေသောသူတို့ကိုထမြောက်  
စေတော်မူသော<sup>၁၄</sup> ဘုရားသခင်ကို ကိုးစားမည်အကြောင်း၊ သေစေဟုစီရင်  
၁၀ ခြင်းကို ကိုယ်တိုင်ခံရသကဲ့သို့ဖြစ်၏။- ထိုဘုရားသခင်သည် ငါတို့ကိုထိုမျှ  
လောက်ကြီးစွာသောသေဘေးမှ<sup>၁၅</sup> ကယ်လွတ်တော်မူပြီ။ ယခု၌လည်းကယ်

၁၁ လွတ်တော်မူသေး၏။- သင်တို့သည်ကူညီ၍ ငါတို့အဖို့<sup>၁၆</sup> ဆုတောင်းလျှင်၊  
နောက်၌လည်းကယ်လွတ်တော်မူလတံ့ဟု၊ ငါတို့သည်ယုံကြည်မျှော်လင့်  
ခြင်းရှိ၏။ ထိုသို့ဖြစ်လျှင်၊ အများသောသူတို့သည်ကူညီသောအားဖြင့်ငါတို့၌  
ရောက်သော<sup>၁၇</sup> ဆုကျေးဇူးကိုအများသောသူတို့သည် ထောက်၍ငါတို့အ  
တွက်ကျေးဇူးတော်ကိုခိုးမွမ်းကြလိမ့်မည်။

၁၂ ငါတို့ဝါကြွားဝမ်းမြောက်ခြင်းအကြောင်းဟူမူကား၊<sup>၁၈</sup> လောကီပညာ  
ကိုအမှီမပြု၊ ဘုရားသခင်၏ကျေးဇူးတော်ကိုအမှီပြု၍၊ လျှစ်လျူသောစိတ်  
နှင့်၎င်း၊ ဘုရားသခင်အလိုတော်ရှိသော<sup>၁၉</sup> ကြည်ဖြူခြင်းနှင့်၎င်း၊ ငါတို့သည်  
ဤလောက၌ကျင့်ကြံပြုမူ၍၊ သင်တို့ဆီမှာလည်းထိုသို့အထူးသဖြင့်ကျင့်ကြံ  
ပြုမူသည်ဟု၊ ကိုယ်ကိုကိုယ် သိသောစိတ်သည် သက်သေခံသတည်း။-

၁၃-၁၄ သင်တို့သည်ဖတ်၍ဝန်ခံသောအရာမှတပါး၊<sup>၂၀</sup> အခြားသောအရာကိုငါ  
တို့သည်ရေး၍ပေးလိုက်သည်မဟုတ်၊ သင်တို့သည်သခင်ယေရှုခရစ်၏နေ့၌  
ငါတို့၏ဝါကြွား<sup>၂၁</sup> ဝမ်းမြောက်ခြင်းအကြောင်းဖြစ်သကဲ့သို့၊ ငါတို့သည်သင်  
တို့၏<sup>၂၂</sup> ဝါကြွားဝမ်းမြောက်ခြင်းအကြောင်းဖြစ်ကြသည်ဟု၊ သင်တို့သည်  
ငါတို့ကိုအနည်းငယ်အားဖြင့်ဝန်ခံသည်အတိုင်းအစည်ဝန်ခံကြလိမ့်မည်  
ဟုငါတို့သည်မျှော်လင့်လျက်နေကြ၏။

၁၀ ဧရာ၀တီ၊ ၁၂-၅၊ ၁၃၊ ၁၄၊ ၁၅၊ ၁၆၊ ၁၇၊ ၁၈၊ ၁၉၊ ၂၀၊ ၂၁၊ ၂၂၊ ၂၃၊ ၂၄၊ ၂၅၊ ၂၆၊ ၂၇၊ ၂၈၊ ၂၉၊ ၃၀၊ ၃၁၊ ၃၂၊ ၃၃၊ ၃၄၊ ၃၅၊ ၃၆၊ ၃၇၊ ၃၈၊ ၃၉၊ ၄၀၊ ၄၁၊ ၄၂၊ ၄၃၊ ၄၄၊ ၄၅၊ ၄၆၊ ၄၇၊ ၄၈၊ ၄၉၊ ၅၀၊ ၅၁၊ ၅၂၊ ၅၃၊ ၅၄၊ ၅၅၊ ၅၆၊ ၅၇၊ ၅၈၊ ၅၉၊ ၆၀၊ ၆၁၊ ၆၂၊ ၆၃၊ ၆၄၊ ၆၅၊ ၆၆၊ ၆၇၊ ၆၈၊ ၆၉၊ ၇၀၊ ၇၁၊ ၇၂၊ ၇၃၊ ၇၄၊ ၇၅၊ ၇၆၊ ၇၇၊ ၇၈၊ ၇၉၊ ၈၀၊ ၈၁၊ ၈၂၊ ၈၃၊ ၈၄၊ ၈၅၊ ၈၆၊ ၈၇၊ ၈၈၊ ၈၉၊ ၉၀၊ ၉၁၊ ၉၂၊ ၉၃၊ ၉၄၊ ၉၅၊ ၉၆၊ ၉၇၊ ၉၈၊ ၉၉၊ ၁၀၀။



၁၅ အစည်ဝန်ခံမည်ဟု ငါသဘောကျလျက် ရှိ၍ သင်တို့သည် တဖန်<sup>၂၃</sup> ဆု  
 ကျေးဇူးတော်ကိုခံရစေခြင်းငှါ ငါသည်သင်တို့ဆီသို့<sup>၂၄</sup> အရင်လာမည်ဟု  
 ၁၆ အကြံရှိ၏။- သင်တို့အနားမှာရှောက်၍မာကေဒေါနိပြည်သို့သွားပြီးလျှင်၊  
 တဖန်<sup>၂၅</sup> မာကေဒေါနိပြည်မှ သင်တို့နေရာသို့လာ၍၊ ယုဒပြည်တိုင်အောင်  
 ၁၇ သင်တို့ခွဲခြား ကျေးဇူးကို ခံမည်ဟု အကြံရှိ၏။- ထိုသို့အကြံရှိသောအခါ၊  
 လျှပ်ပေါ်သောစိတ်ရှိသလော။ သို့မဟုတ်၊<sup>၂၆</sup> ငစကားမှာဟုတ်မှန်၏။ ယုတ်  
 မှန်၏ဟူ၍၎င်း၊ မဟုတ်မမှန်၊ မဟုတ်မမှန်ဟူ၍၎င်း၊ ဖြစ်စေခြင်းငှါ ငါကြံစည်  
 ၁၈ သောအရာကို<sup>၂၇</sup> ဇာတ်ပကတိအတိုင်းကြံစည်သလော။- ဘုရားသခင်သည်  
 သစ္စာနှင့်ပြည့်စုံတော်မူသကဲ့သို့၊ သင်တို့ဆီသို့ ငါတို့ပေးလိုက်သောစကား  
 ၁၉ သည်ဟုတ်မှန်၏ဟူ၍၎င်း၊ မဟုတ်မမှန်ဟူ၍၎င်းမဆိုလို။- ငါမှစ၍<sup>၂၈</sup> သိလွှာ  
 နှင့်တိမောသေတို့သည်သင်တို့အားဟောပြောသော<sup>၂၉</sup> ဘုရားသခင်၏သား  
 တော်ယေရှုခရစ်သည်ဟုတ်မှန်၏ဟူ၍၎င်း၊ မဟုတ်မမှန်ဟူ၍၎င်းမဆိုလိုဘဲ  
 ၂၀ ကိုယ်တော်မှာ<sup>၃၀</sup> ယုတ်မှန်၏ဟူ၍ သာဆိုလိုသတည်း။- ထိုသခင်မှာဘုရား  
 သခင်၏<sup>၃၁</sup> ဂတိတော် ရှိသမျှတို့သည် ငါတို့အားဖြင့်<sup>၃၂</sup> ဘုန်းအသရေတော်  
 ကိုထင်ရှားစေခြင်းအလို့ငှါ၊<sup>၃၃</sup> ယုတ်မှန်၏ဟူ၍၎င်း၊<sup>၃၄</sup> အာမင်ဟူ၍၎င်းဖြစ်  
 ၂၁ သတည်း။- သင်တို့နှင့် ငါတို့ကို ခရစ်တော်၌ တည်စေ၍<sup>၃၅</sup> ဘိသိတ် ပေး  
 ၂၂ သောသူကား၊ ဘုရားသခင် ဖြစ်သတည်း။- ထိုဘုရားသခင်သည် ငါတို့ကို  
<sup>၃၆</sup> တံဆိပ်ခတ်၍ ငါတို့စိတ်နှစ်လုံးထဲ၌ ပိညည်တော်တည်းဟူသော<sup>၃၇</sup> စား  
 ရန်ကိုသွင်းပေးတော်မူ၏။  
 ၂၃ ငါသည် သင်တို့ကို<sup>၃၈</sup> သနား သေ့ကြောင့်သာ ယခု တိုင်အောင် ကော  
 ၂၄ ရိန္ဒါမြို့သို့မလာဟု ငစိတ်ပိညည်တက်၌<sup>၃၉</sup> ဘုရားသခင်ကို ငါတိုင်တည်  
 ၂၅ ၏။- ထိုသို့ဆိုသော်လည်း၊ ငါတို့သည် သင်တို့၏ ယုံကြည်ခြင်းကို<sup>၄၀</sup> အစိုး  
 ရသည်မဟုတ်၊ သင်တို့၏ဝမ်းမြောက်ခြင်း အကြောင်းကို ကူမ၍သာပြုကြ  
 ၏။ အဘယ်ကြောင့်နည်းဟူမူကား၊<sup>၄၁</sup> ယုံကြည်ခြင်းအားဖြင့်သင်တို့သည်  
 တည်နှိုင်ကြ၏။

၂၃ ဧရာဝတီ ၁။ ၁၅။ ၂၉။ ၂၄ ကော၊ ၄။ ၁၉။ ၁။ ၁။ ၃၄။ ၂၅ တာ၊ ၁၉။ ၂၁။ ၂၂။ ၁ ကော၊ ၁၆။ ၅။ ၇။  
 ၂၆ ၁၈-၂၀။ ၂၇ ၁၀။ ၂၁။ ၂၃။ ၂၄ တာ၊ ၁၈။ ၁၅။ ၂၅ တာ၊ ၁၈။ ၁၅။ ၁ သင်္ဂါ၊ ၁။ ၂ သင်္ဂါ၊ ၁။ ၂ ဧရာဝတီ၊  
 ၃၆ ၁။ ၃၅။ ၃၇ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၃၈ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၃၉ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၄၀ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၄၁ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။  
 ၄၂ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၄၃ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၄၄ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၄၅ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၄၆ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၄၇ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။  
 ၄၈ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၄၉ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၅၀ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၅၁ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၅၂ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၅၃ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။  
 ၅၄ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၅၅ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၅၆ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၅၇ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၅၈ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၅၉ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။  
 ၆၀ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၆၁ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၆၂ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၆၃ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၆၄ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၆၅ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။  
 ၆၆ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၆၇ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၆၈ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၆၉ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၇၀ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၇၁ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။  
 ၇၂ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၇၃ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၇၄ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၇၅ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၇၆ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၇၇ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။  
 ၇၈ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၇၉ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၈၀ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၈၁ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၈၂ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၈၃ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။  
 ၈၄ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၈၅ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၈၆ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၈၇ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၈၈ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၈၉ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။  
 ၉၀ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၉၁ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၉၂ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၉၃ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၉၄ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၉၅ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။  
 ၉၆ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၉၇ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၉၈ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၉၉ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။ ၁၀၀ တာ၊ ၂၃။ ၁။



- ၁၁ ၏အခွင့်နှင့်လွတ်ဘူး၏။-သို့မဟုတ်လျှင်စာတန်သည်ငါတို့ကိုနိုင်မည်ဟု<sup>၁၁</sup> မိုးရိမ်စရာရှိ၏။သူ၏အကြံအစည်များကိုငါတို့သိကြ၏။
- ၁၂ ထိုမှတပါး၊ ခရစ်တော်၏ ဇဝ်ဂေလိတရားကိုဟောခြင်းငှါ<sup>၁၂</sup> တရောမြို့သို့
- ၁၃ ငါရောက်၍သခင်ဘုရားသည်ငါအား<sup>၁၃</sup> တံခါးကိုဖွင့်တော်မူသောအခါ။- ငညီတိတုကို ငါမတွေ့သောကြောင့်<sup>၁၄</sup> စိတ်မသက်သာသဖြင့်၊ ထိုသူတို့ကိုအခွင့်ပန်ပြီးမှ<sup>၁၅</sup> မာကေဒေါနိပြည်သို့ထွက်သွားလေ၏။
- ၁၄ ငါတို့သည်ခရစ်တော်နှင့်အတူ၊<sup>၁၆</sup> အောင်ပွဲကိုအစည် ခံစေခြင်းငှါ၎င်း၊ ထိုသခင်ကိုသိခြင်း၏<sup>၁၇</sup> အမွှေးအကြိုင်သည် ငါတို့အားဖြင့်<sup>၁၈</sup> အရပ်ရပ်တို့၌နှံ့ပြားစေခြင်းငှါ၎င်း၊ ပြုတော်မူသောဘုရားသခင်၏ ကျေးဇူးတော်ကိုချီးမွမ်းခြင်းရှိစေသတည်း။- အဘယ်သို့နည်းဟူမူကား၊ ငါတို့သည်<sup>၁၉</sup> ကယ်တင်သောသူတို့၌ ၎င်း၊<sup>၂၀</sup> ဆုံးရှုံးသောသူတို့၌ ၎င်း၊ ဘုရားသခင်အား ခရစ်တော်၏<sup>၂၁</sup> အမွှေး အကြိုင်ဖြစ်ကြ၏။-<sup>၂၂</sup> ဆုံးရှုံးသောသူတို့၌ကား သေခြင်းတိုင်အောင်သေခြင်း၏အမွှေးအကြိုင်ဖြစ်ကြ၏။ကယ်တင်သောသူတို့၌ကား၊ အသက်ရှင်ခြင်းတိုင်အောင် အသက်ရှင်ခြင်း၏အမွှေးအကြိုင်ဖြစ်ကြ၏။သို့
- ၁၅ ဖြစ်၍၎င်းအမှုအရာတို့နှင့်<sup>၂၃</sup> အဘယ်သူထိုက်တန်သနည်း။- ဘုရားသခင်၏ နှုတ်ကပတ် တရားတော်ကို<sup>၂၄</sup> မှောက်လှန်သော သူများတို့နှင့် ငါတို့သည်မတူဘဲ<sup>၂၅</sup> ကြည်ဖြူသောစိတ်ရှိ၍ ဘုရားသခင်၏အလိုတော်နှင့်အညီ၊ ဘုရားသခင်ရှေ့တော်၌ခရစ်တော်၏တရားကိုဟောပြောကြ၏။

၃

ကောရိန္ဒါ တပည့်တော်ကိုယ်တိုင်တို့သည်ပေါလုကိုချီးမွမ်းသောပိညည်တော်စာဖြစ်ကြသည်။ ၁-၄။ သေစေတတ်သောပညတ်တရား၏ ဘုန်းအာနုဘော်သည်၊ ပိညည်တော်တရား၏ဘုန်းအာနုဘော်ကိုမမှီနိုင်ရာ၊ ၅-၁၀။ သို့ဖြစ်၍၊ မောရှေကဲ့သို့မျက်နှာဖုံးအုပ်ခြင်းကိုမပြုဘဲ၊ ထိုမျက်နှာဖုံးကိုပယ်ရှင်းတော်မူသောပိညည်တော်တရားကိုအတည်အလင်းဟောတတ်သည်။ ၁၂-၁၈။

၁ ငါတို့သည်<sup>၁</sup> တဖန်ကိုယ်ကိုယ်ချီးမွမ်းကြသလော။ သို့မဟုတ်၊ ချီးမွမ်းသော<sup>၂</sup> စာကိုသင်တို့ထံသို့သူတပါးပေးစေခြင်းငှါ၎င်း၊ သင်တို့သည်သူတပါးထံသို့ ပေးစေ ခြင်းငှါ၎င်း၊ ငါတို့သည် အချို့သော သူကဲ့သို့ အလိုရှိကြသ

<sup>၁၁</sup>၁၁:၃၊ ၁၄။ <sup>၁၂</sup>၁၅:၅၊ ၈။ <sup>၁၃</sup>၁၅:၅၊ ၈။ <sup>၁၄</sup>၁၅:၅၊ ၈။ <sup>၁၅</sup>၁၅:၅၊ ၈။ <sup>၁၆</sup>၁၅:၅၊ ၈။ <sup>၁၇</sup>၁၅:၅၊ ၈။ <sup>၁၈</sup>၁၅:၅၊ ၈။ <sup>၁၉</sup>၁၅:၅၊ ၈။ <sup>၂၀</sup>၁၅:၅၊ ၈။ <sup>၂၁</sup>၁၅:၅၊ ၈။ <sup>၂၂</sup>၁၅:၅၊ ၈။ <sup>၂၃</sup>၁၅:၅၊ ၈။ <sup>၂၄</sup>၁၅:၅၊ ၈။ <sup>၂၅</sup>၁၅:၅၊ ၈။



၂ လော။-<sup>၃</sup>သင်တို့သည် ငါတို့မိတ်နှစ်လုံးပေါ်၌ ရေးထားသောစာ၊ လူအပေါင်း  
 ၃ တို့သိ၍ ဖတ်တတ်သော ငါတို့စာပင် ဖြစ်ကြသတည်း။- အဘယ်သို့နည်းဟူ  
 မူကား၊ သင်တို့သည် မှင်နှင့် ရေးထားသောစာမဟုတ်၊ အသက်ရှင် တော်မူ  
 သောဘုရားသခင်၏ ဝိညာဉ်တော်နှင့် ရေး၍ ၎င်း၊<sup>၄</sup> ကျောက်ပြားပေါ်၌ မရေး  
 တဲ အသားနှင့် ပြည့်စုံသော<sup>၅</sup> နှစ်လုံးပြားပေါ် ၌ ရေး၍ ၎င်း၊ ငါတို့ပြုစုသော  
 ၄ ခရစ်တော်၏ စာထင်ရှားစွာ ဖြစ်ကြ၏။- ငါတို့သည် ခရစ်တော်အား ဖြင့်ဘုရား  
 သခင်ရှေ့တော်၌ ထိုသို့သော ယုံမှတ်စွဲလမ်းခြင်းရှိ၏။

၅ <sup>၆</sup> သို့ရာတွင် ငါတို့သည် ကိုယ်တန်ခိုးကို အမှီပြု၍၊ ကိုယ်အလိုအလျောက်  
 တစုံတခုကို ကြံစည်ခြင်းငှါ တတ်နိုင်သည်မဟုတ်၊<sup>၇</sup> ဘုရားသခင်ကို အမှီပြု  
 ၆ ၍သာ တတ်နိုင်သည်နှင့် အညီ-<sup>၈</sup> ဝိညာဉ်<sup>၉</sup> တရားသစ်၏<sup>၁၀</sup> ဆရာဖြစ်နိုင်သော  
 အစွမ်းသတ္တိကို ဘုရားသခင်သည် ငါတို့အား ပေးတော်မူ၏။ ထိုသို့ဆိုသော်၊  
<sup>၁၁</sup> ကျမ်းဟောင်းတရားကို မဆိုလို၊ ဝိညာဉ်တော်တရားကို ဆိုလို၏။<sup>၁၂</sup> ကျမ်း  
 ဟောင်း တရားသည် အသက်ကို သတ်တတ်၏။<sup>၁၃</sup> ဝိညာဉ်တော် တရားမူ

၇ ကား၊ ရှင်စေတတ်၏။- ထိုမှတစ်ပါး၊ ပျောက်တတ်သော ရောင်ခြည်တည်းဟူ  
 သော မောရှေ၏ မျက်နှာမှ ထွက်သော ရောင်ခြည် ကြောင့်၊<sup>၁၄</sup> ဣသရေလအ  
 မျိုးသား တို့သည် သူ၏ မျက်နှာကို စေ့စေ့မကြည့်ရှုနိုင်သည် တိုင်အောင်၊<sup>၁၅</sup>  
 ကျောက်ပြားပေါ်၌ အက္ခရာတင်၍ ရေးထားသော<sup>၁၆</sup> သေခြင်း၏ တရားသည်

၈ ဘုန်းအာနူဘော်နှင့် ပြည့်စုံသည် မှန်လျှင်၊- ထိုမျှမက၊<sup>၁၇</sup> ဝိညာဉ်တော်  
 တရားသည် ဘုန်းအာနူဘော်နှင့် အလွန်ပြည့်စုံရလိမ့်မည်မဟုတ်လော။-  
 ၉ အပြစ်စီရင်တတ်သော တရားသည် ဘုန်းအာနူဘော်ရှိလျှင်၊ ထိုမျှမက၊<sup>၁၈</sup>  
 ဖြောင့်မတ်စေတတ်သော တရားသည် ဘုန်းအာနူဘော်နှင့်သာ၍ ကြွယ်ဝ

၁၀ ပြည့်စုံလိမ့်မည်။- နောက်ဖြစ်သော ဘုန်းသည် အလွန်မြတ်သောကြောင့်၊  
 ၁၁ ဘုန်းရှိဘူးသော အရာသည် ဘုန်းကွယ်လျက် ရှိ၏။- ပယ်ရှင်းရသော အရာ  
 သည် ဘုန်းရှိလျှင် တည်နေသော အရာသည် သာ၍ ဘုန်းရှိလိမ့်မည်။

၁၂ ထိုသို့သော ယုံကြည် မျှော်လင့်ခြင်း ရှိသည်ဖြစ်၍ ငါတို့သည် ထိမ်ဂုက်  
 ၁၃ ခြင်းအလျှင်းမရှိ။<sup>၁၉</sup> အတည့်အထင်းဟောပြောကြ၏။- ပယ်ရှင်းသော အရာ  
 ၏<sup>၂၀</sup> အဆိုးကို ဣသရေလ အမျိုးသားတို့သည် စေ့စေ့မကြည့်ရှုစေခြင်းငှါ

၃ ကော၊ ၉း ၂။ ၄ ထွ၊ ၂ ငှး ၁၂။ ၅ ငှး ၁။ ၆ ဆာ၊ ၄ ဝး ၈။ ၇ ယေ၊ ၃ ဝး ၃၃။ ၈ ယေ၊ ၁ ဝး ၁၉။ ၉ ငှး ၁၆။  
 ၁၀ ယေ၊ ၁ ဝး ၁၅။ ၁၁ ယေ၊ ၁ ဝး ၁၅။ ၁၂ ယေ၊ ၁ ဝး ၁၅။ ၁၃ ယေ၊ ၁ ဝး ၁၅။ ၁၄ ယေ၊ ၁ ဝး ၁၅။ ၁၅ ယေ၊ ၁ ဝး ၁၅။  
 ၁၆ ယေ၊ ၁ ဝး ၁၅။ ၁၇ ယေ၊ ၁ ဝး ၁၅။ ၁၈ ယေ၊ ၁ ဝး ၁၅။ ၁၉ ယေ၊ ၁ ဝး ၁၅။ ၂၀ ယေ၊ ၁ ဝး ၁၅။

- ၀၄ မောဂြေသည့်မိမိမျက်နှာကို<sup>၁</sup> ဖုံးအုပ်သကဲ့သို့ ငါတို့သည် မပြုကြ။-<sup>၂</sup> သူတို့ စိတ်နှစ်လုံးသည် မိုက်ခဲလျက်ရှိ၍ ယခုတိုင်အောင် ဓမ္မဟောင်းကျမ်းစာကို ဖတ်ကြသော အခါ အနက် အဓိပ္ပာယ်သည် ဖုံးအုပ်လျက်ရှိ၏။ အကြောင်းမူ ကား၊ ခရစ်တော်အား ဖြင့်သာ ထိုဖုံးအုပ်ခြင်း အကြောင်းကို ပယ်ရှင်းရ၏။-
- ၀၅ ယခုတိုင်အောင်လည်း၊ မောဂြေ၏ကျမ်းစာကို ဖတ်ကြသော အခါ၊ သူတို့စိတ်
- ၀၆ နှစ်လုံးသည် ဖုံးအုပ်လျက် ရှိသေး၏။- သို့သော်လည်း၊<sup>၂</sup> သခင်ဘုရားထံ တော်သို့ ပြောင်းလဲသော အခါ၊<sup>၂</sup> ထိုဖုံးအုပ်ခြင်း အကြောင်းကို ပယ်ရှင်းလိမ့်
- ၀၇ မည်။-<sup>၃</sup> သခင်ဘုရားဟု ဆိုသော် ဝိညည်းတော် တရားကို ဆိုလို သတည်း။ သခင်ဘုရား၏ ဝိညည်းတော် တရားသည် လွတ်ခြင်း ချမ်းသာကို ပေးတတ်
- ၀၈ ၏။- ငါတို့ရှိ သမ္မာသည် မျက်နှာဖုံးကို ဖွင့်လျက်<sup>၄</sup> မှန်ကို ကြည့်သကဲ့သို့<sup>၅</sup> သခင်ဘုရား၏ ဘုန်းအသရေတော်ကို ကြည့်မြင်၍ ဝိညည်းတော် တရား၏ အရှင်သည် ရောင်ခြည်တော်ကို လွှတ်တော်မူသည် အတိုင်း၊ ငါတို့သည် ဘုန်းအသရေတို့ ပွား၍ ပုံသဏ္ဍာန်တော်နှင့် အညီ<sup>၆</sup> ပြောင်းလဲခြင်း ရှိကြ၏။

၄

ထိုတရားကို သစ္စာနှင့် တကွ ကြီးစား၍ ရှင်းလင်းစွာ ဖော်ပြသော်လည်း၊ ဤလောကကို အစိုးရသော ဘုရား၏ တန်ခိုးဖြင့်၊ ဆုံးရှုံးခြင်း သို့ရောက်သော သူတို့၌ ထိုတရားသည် ဖုံးအုပ်လျက် ပင်ရှိသည်။ ၁-၆။ ထိုတရားကို ဟောပြောသော ကြောင့် ညည်းဆဲခြင်းကို ခံရသည်။ ၇-၁၃။ သို့သော်လည်း၊ ထိုညည်းဆဲခြင်း အမျိုးမျိုးကို ယုံကြည်မှော်လင့်ခြင်းအား ဖြင့်အောင် ရလေသည်။ ၁၄-၁၈။

- ၀၁ ထိုကြောင့် ငါတို့သည် ထိုသို့သော<sup>၁</sup> တရား၏ အမှုကို ဆောင်ရွက်သော သူ ဖြစ်၍၊<sup>၂</sup> ကရုဏာကျေးဇူးတော်ကို ခံရသည်နှင့် အညီ၊ အားလျော့စိတ်ပျက်
- ၀၂ ခြင်းနှင့် ကင်းလွတ်ကြ၏။- ဆိတ်ကွယ်ရာ အရပ်၌ ပြုသော၊<sup>၃</sup> ရှက် ဖွယ်သော အမှုများကို ပယ်ကြ၏။ ပရိယာယ်ကို မသုံး၊ ဘုရားသခင်၏ နှုတ်ကပတ်တရား တော်ကို<sup>၄</sup> ထိမ်၎က် မှောက်လှန်ခြင်း မရှိ။<sup>၅</sup> သစ္စာတရားကို အတည့် အလင်း ဖော်ပြ၍၊ ဘုရားသခင်ရှေ့တော်၌ လူအပေါင်းတို့၏ စိတ်ထင်အတိုင်း<sup>၆</sup> ချီးမွမ်း
- ၀၃ ဖွယ်သော အကျင့် ဓလေ့ကို ကျင့်ကြ၏။- ငါတို့ ဟောပြောသော ဖေဂေလိ တရားသည် ဖုံးအုပ်လျက် ရှိလျှင်၊<sup>၇</sup> ဆုံးရှုံးခြင်း သို့ ရောက်သော သူတို့အား
- ၀၄ သာ ဖုံးအုပ်လျက် ရှိ၏။- ထိုသို့ မယုံကြည်သော သူတို့ကား၊ ဘုရားသခင်၏

<sup>၁</sup>ထွ၊ ၂၄: ၃၃၊ ၃၅၊ ၄: ၄။ <sup>၂</sup>ဟေရှာ၊ ၆: ၁၀။ မ၊ ၁၃: ၁၁၊ ၁၄။ ယော၊ ၁၂: ၄၀။ တ၊ ၂၀: ၂၆။ ဧ၊ ၁၁: ၇၊ ၈၊ ၂၅။ <sup>၃</sup>ထွ၊ ၃၄: ၃၄။ ဧ၊ ၁၁: ၂၃၊ ၂၆။ <sup>၄</sup>ဟေရှာ၊ ၂၅: ၇။ <sup>၅</sup>၄၆။ ၁၁: ၁၅: ၄၅။ <sup>၆</sup>၁ ကော၊ ၁၃: ၁၂။ <sup>၇</sup>၄: ၄၊ ၆။ ၁ တိ၊ ၁: ၁၁။ <sup>၈</sup>ဧ၊ ၁၀: ၂၉။ ၁ ကော၊ ၁၅: ၄၉။ ကော၊ ၃: ၁၀။ ၁၁: ၆။ <sup>၉</sup>၁ ကော၊ ၇: ၂၅။ ၁ တိ၊ ၁: ၁၃။ ၃ ဧ၊ ၁၁: ၁၆။ ၆: ၂၁၊ ၂၂: ၁၇။ ၁ သက်၊ ၂: ၃၅။ <sup>၁၀</sup>၆: ၄၊ ၇။ ၇: ၁၄။ ၉: ၅: ၁၁။ ၂၂: ၁၅။ ၁ ကော၊ ၁: ၁၀။ ၂ သက်၊ ၂: ၁၀။



ပုံသဏ္ဍာန်တော်တည်းဟူသောခရစ်တော်၏ဘုန်းအသရေနှင့်ပြည့်စုံသော  
 ၅ ဇဝ်ဂေလိတရား၏ အရောင်သည်<sup>၆</sup> အလင်းကိုမပေးစေခြင်းငှါ၊<sup>၇</sup> ဤလောက  
 ၅ ကိုအစိုးရသော ဘုရားသည်သူတို့၏<sup>၈</sup> ညာဏ်ဗျက်မိကို ကွယ်စေ၏။-<sup>၉</sup> ငါ  
 တို့သည်ကိုယ်အကြောင်းကို ဟောပြောကြသည်မဟုတ်။ ယေရှုခရစ်သည်  
 ၆ သခင်ဖြစ်တော်မူကြောင်းကို၎င်း၊ ငါတို့သည်ယေရှုအတွက်သင်တို့၏<sup>၁၀</sup> ကျွန်  
 ၆ ဖြစ်ကြောင်းကို၎င်း ဟောပြောကြ၏။- မှောင်မိုက်ထဲက အလင်းထွန်းလင်း  
 မည်အကြောင်း<sup>၁၁</sup> မိန့်တော်မူသောဘုရားသခင်သည်ယေရှုခရစ်၏ဗျက်နှာ  
 ဤထွန်းလင်းသောဘုရားသခင် ၏ ဘုန်းတော် ကို သိသော ညာဏ် ၏<sup>၁၂</sup> အ  
 ရောင်ကိုပေးလိုသောငှါ ငါတို့မိတ်နှစ်လုံးထဲ၌ အလင်းကို<sup>၁၃</sup> ထွန်းလင်းစေ  
 တော်မူ၏။

၇ သို့သော်လည်း၊ တန်ခိုးတော်၏<sup>၁၄</sup> ဂုဏ်အသရေသည် ငါတို့နှင့် မဆိုင်၊  
 ဘုရားသခင်နှင့်ဆိုင်မည်အကြောင်း၊ ထိုတဏှာသည်<sup>၁၅</sup> မြေအိုးထဲမှာထည့်  
 ၈ ထားလျက် ငါတို့၌ရှိ၏။-<sup>၁၆</sup> ငါတို့သည်အမျိုးမျိုးသောနှောင့်ရှက်ခြင်းကိုခံရ  
 ၈ သော်လည်း၊ အကျိုးနည်းခြင်းသို့မရောက်။ မကြံစည်နိုင် အောင် ရှိသော်  
 ၉ လည်းမိတ်မပျက်။- ညည်းဆဲခြင်းကိုခံရသော်လည်းရှုံးခြင်းမရှိ။<sup>၁၇</sup> အောက်  
 ၁၀ သို့လှဲခြင်းကိုခံရသော်လည်း ဆုံးရာသို့မရောက်။-<sup>၁၈</sup> သခင်ယေရှုသည် အ  
 သက်ရှင်တော်မူကြောင်းကို ငါတို့ကိုယ်ခန္ဓာ၌ထင်ရှားစေခြင်းငှါ၊ ယေရှု၏  
 ၁၀ သေတော်မူခြင်းကို အစည်မပြတ်<sup>၁၉</sup> ငါတို့၏ကိုယ်ခန္ဓာ၌ ဆောင်ရကြ၏။-  
 ၁၁ အတယ် သို့နည်းဟူမူကား၊ ယေရှုသည်အသက်ရှင်တော်မူကြောင်းကို၊ ငါ  
 တို့၏သေတတ်သောကိုယ်ခန္ဓာ၌ထင်ရှားစေခြင်းငှါ၊ ငါတို့သည်အသက်ရှင်  
 စည်တွင်ယေရှုကြောင့်<sup>၂၀</sup> သေခြင်းလက်သို့အစည်အပ်နှံခြင်းကိုခံရကြ၏။-  
 ၁၂ သို့ဖြစ်၍၊<sup>၂၁</sup> သေခြင်းတရားသည် ငါတို့၌ ပြုပျင်တတ်၏။ သင်တို့၌ကား အ  
 ၁၃ သက်ရှင်ခြင်းတရားသည်ပြုပျင်တတ်၏။-<sup>၂၂</sup> ထိုသို့သောယုံကြည်ခြင်းမိတ်  
 ရှိသည်ဖြစ်၍၊<sup>၂၃</sup> ငါသည်ယုံကြည်သောခွကြောင့်မြွက်ဆို၏ဟု ကျမ်းစာလာ  
 သည်နှင့် အညီ၊ ငါတို့သည်ယုံကြည်ခြင်းမိတ်ရှိသောခွကြောင့်မြွက်ဆိုဟော  
 ပြောကြ၏။

၁၄ သခင်ယေရှုကို ထမြောက်စေတော်မူသောသူသည် ယေရှုအားဖြင့်ငါတို့

<sup>၆</sup>ယော၁၁:၁၀။ <sup>၇</sup>၁၂:၄၅။ <sup>၈</sup>၁၄:၉။ <sup>၉</sup>ဖိ၂:၆။ <sup>၁၀</sup>ကော၁၁:၁၅။ <sup>၁၁</sup>ဟော၁:၃။ <sup>၁၂</sup>ဇး၁:၉။ <sup>၁၃</sup>၁၁:၁၀။ <sup>၁၄</sup>၆:၆။  
<sup>၁၅</sup>ယော၁၂:၃၁။ <sup>၁၆</sup>၁၄:၃၀။ <sup>၁၇</sup>၁၆:၁၁။ <sup>၁၈</sup>၁၆:၁၂။ <sup>၁၉</sup>၁၂:၃၄။ <sup>၂၀</sup>ဟေရှု၁၆:၁၀။ <sup>၂၁</sup>ယော၁၂:၄၀။ <sup>၂၂</sup>၁၁:၁၀။  
<sup>၂၃</sup>၁၁:၂၃။ <sup>၂၄</sup>၁၀:၃၃။ <sup>၂၅</sup>၁၂:၃၄။ <sup>၂၆</sup>၁၁:၁၀။ <sup>၂၇</sup>၁၁:၂၄။ <sup>၂၈</sup>၁၁:၁၀။ <sup>၂၉</sup>၁၁:၂၃။ <sup>၃၀</sup>၁၁:၂၃။ <sup>၃၁</sup>၁၁:၂၃။  
<sup>၃၂</sup>၁၁:၂၃။ <sup>၃၃</sup>၁၁:၂၃။ <sup>၃၄</sup>၁၁:၂၃။ <sup>၃၅</sup>၁၁:၂၃။ <sup>၃၆</sup>၁၁:၂၃။ <sup>၃၇</sup>၁၁:၂၃။ <sup>၃၈</sup>၁၁:၂၃။ <sup>၃၉</sup>၁၁:၂၃။ <sup>၄၀</sup>၁၁:၂၃။

ကိုလည်းထမြောက်စေ၍၊ သင်တို့နှင့်အတူအထံတော်၌သွင်းတော်မူမည်ဟု  
 ၁၅ ငါတို့သိကြ၏။- အများသောသူတို့သည်ကျေးဇူးတော်ကို ချီးမွမ်းသည်နှင့်၊  
 ၂၇ ထိုကြွယ်ဝသောကျေးဇူးတော်သည် ဘုရားသခင်၏ ဘုန်းအသရေတော်  
 ကိုထင်ရှားစေမည်အကြောင်း၊<sup>၂၀</sup> ခပ်သိမ်းသောအရာတို့သည်သင်တို့အဖို့  
 ၁၆ အလိုငှါဖြစ်သတည်း။- ထိုကြောင့်ငါတို့သည်အားလျော့မိတ်ပျက်ခြင်းနှင့်  
 ကင်းလွတ်ကြ၏။ ငါတို့၏ ပြင်လူသည် ဖောက်ပြန် ပျက်စီးခြင်းသို့ရောက်  
 သော်လည်း၊<sup>၂၆</sup> အတွင်းလူမူကား၊ တနေ့ထက်တနေ့ ပြုပျင်ခြင်းကိုခံရ၏။-  
 ၁၇-၁၈ အကြောင်းမူကား၊ မှက်မှောက်၌ ထင်ရှားသောအရာတို့သည်ခဏသာ  
 တည်၍၊ မထင်ရှားသောအရာတို့သည် အစည်အမြိတ်တည်ကြောင်းကိုငါတို့  
 သည်ထောက်လျက်၊ ထင်ရှားသောအရာတို့ကို<sup>၃၀</sup> မကြည့် မမှတ်ဘဲ၊ မထင်  
 ရှားသောအရာတို့ကို ကြည့်မှတ်ကြစည်အခါ၊<sup>၃၁</sup> ယခုခဏခံရ၍ ပေါ့ပါး  
 သောဆင်းရဲခြင်းဒုက္ခသည်အတိုင်းထက် အလွန်ကြီးမြတ်လေးလံသောနိစ္စ  
 ထာဝရဘုန်းအသရေကိုငါတို့အဖို့ဖြစ်စေတတ်၏။

၅

ကောင်းကင်ချမ်းသာကိုမျှော်လင့်ခြင်း၊ ခရစ်တော်၏တရားပထဝီ၌စစ်ကြော  
 ခြင်းကိုခံရမည်ကိုထောက်ထားခြင်းနှင့် ကြီးစားတတ်သည်၊ ၁-၁၀။ ခရစ်  
 တော်၏မေတ္တာတော်ဖြင့်သွေးဆောင်ခြင်းကိုခံလျက်၊ ခရစ်တော်၏သံတမန်  
 ဖြစ်၍မိဿဟာယတရားကိုဟောပြောတတ်သည်၊ ၁၁-၂၁။

- ၁ ယာယီထဲဖြစ်သောငါတို့<sup>၁</sup> မြေအိမ်သည်ပျက်လျှင်၊ ကောင်းကင်ဘုံ၌လူ
- ၂ ကြောင်းကိုငါတို့သိကြ၏။- ငါတို့သည်မြေအိမ်၌ရှိစည်တွင်၊ ကောင်းကင်
- ၃ အိမ်ထဲသို့ဝင်စားခြင်းငှါ အလွန်တောင့်တလို ချင်သော မိတ်ရှိ၍၊<sup>၂</sup> ညည်း
- ၄ တွားမြည်တမ်းလျက် နေကြ၏။- ထိုသို့<sup>၃</sup> ဝင်စားလျှင် နေရာမဲ့ဖြစ်မည်
- ၅ မဟုတ်။- ဤထဲ၌ နေသော ငါတို့သည် လေးသော ဝန်ကိုထမ်း၍ ညည်း
- ၆ တွားမြည်တမ်းကြ၏။ နေရာထဲကထွက်ချင်သောကြောင့် ညည်းတွားသည်
- ၇ မဟုတ်၊ သေတတ်သောအရာကို အသက်ရှင်ခြင်း၌ ဆုံးရှုံးစေခြင်းငှါ၊<sup>၄</sup> မြေ
- ၈ သောနေရာထဲသို့ ဝင်စားချင်သောကြောင့် ညည်းတွားကြ၏။-<sup>၅</sup> ထိုသို့သော
- ၉ အကျိုးကိုခံစေခြင်းငှါငါတို့ကိုပျင်ဆင်သောသူကား၊ ဘုရားသခင်ပေတည်း။

<sup>၂၀</sup>၁:၁၁။ ၈:၁၉။ ၉:၁၁၊ ၁၂။ <sup>၂၁</sup>၁:၆။ ၁ကော:၃:၂၁။ ကော:၁:၂၄။ ၂တိ:၂:၁၀။ <sup>၂၆</sup>ရော:၇:၂၂။ ၈:၁၆။ ၁ပေါ:၃:၄။ <sup>၃၀</sup>၅:၇။ ရော:၈:၂၄။ ဟေ:၁:၁၁။ <sup>၃၁</sup>၅:၁၂။ ရော:၈:၁၀။ ၁ပေါ:၁:၆။ ၅:၁၀။ <sup>၁</sup>၄:၇။ ယော:၁:၄:၁၉။ ၂ပေါ:၁:၁၃၊ ၁၄။ <sup>၂</sup>ရော:၈:၂၃။ <sup>၃</sup>ဗျာ:၃:၁၈။ ၁၆:၁၅။ <sup>၄</sup>၁ကော:၁:၅:၅၊ ၅:၄။ <sup>၅</sup>ဘေရှာ:၂:၉:၂၃။ ၈:၂:၁၀။

ထိုဘုရားသခင်သည်ဝိညည်းတော်တည်းဟူသောစားရန်ကိုငါတို့အား<sup>၆</sup>ပေး  
 ၆ တော်မူပြီ။- ထိုကြောင့်ငါတို့သည် ကိုယ်ခန္ဓာ၌နေမြဲနေစည်ကာလ၊ သခင်  
 ဘုရားနှင့်ကွာဝေးရာအရပ်၌ နေသည်ကိုငါတို့သည်သိလျက်၊ အစည်ရဲရင့်  
 ၇ သောစိတ်ရှိကြ၏။- မှက်မှောက်မမြင်ဘဲ<sup>၇</sup>ယုံကြည်မျှော်လင့်ခြင်း ရှိ သည်  
 ၈ အတိုင်း၊ ငါတို့သည်ကျင့်ဆောင်ပြုမူသည်ဖြစ်၍၊- ကိုယ်ခန္ဓာနှင့်ကွာဝေးရာ  
 အရပ်သို့သွား၍၊ သခင်ဘုရားထံတော်၌နေမြဲနေခြင်းငှါ<sup>၈</sup>အလိုရှိလျက်၊ ရဲ  
 ၉ ရင့်သောစိတ်နှင့်ပြည့်စုံကြ၏။- ထိုကြောင့်ငါတို့သည်နေမြဲအရပ်၌နေသည်  
 ဖြစ်စေ၊ ကွာဝေးရာအရပ်၌ နေသည်ဖြစ်စေ၊ သခင်ဘုရားနှစ်သက်တော်မူ  
 ၁၀ သောသူဖြစ်ခြင်းငှါစေတနာစိတ်ရှိ၍ ကြိုးစားအားထုတ်ကြ၏။- အကြောင်း  
 မူကား၊<sup>၉</sup> ငါတို့ရှိသမျှသည်ကိုယ်ခန္ဓာ၌ကျင့်သောအကျင့်၊ ကောင်းမကောင်း  
 ရှိသည်အတိုင်း၊ အကျိုးအပြစ်ကို အသီးအသီးခံခြင်းငှါ၊<sup>၁၀</sup> ခရစ်တော်၏တ  
 ရားပစ္စင်၍ပေါ်သာရကြမည်။  
 ၁၁ သို့ဖြစ်၍ သခင် ဘုရား နှင့် ဆိုင် သော၊<sup>၁၁</sup> ကြောက် မက် ဖွယ် သော အ  
 ကြောင်းအရာတို့ကို ငါတို့သည်သိလျှင်၊ လူများကို နှိုးဆော် သွေးဆောင်ရ  
 သည်ဖြစ်၍၊ ဘုရားသခင်၍တော်၌<sup>၁၂</sup> ထင်ရှားကြ၏။ သင်တို့၏စိတ်၍၌  
 ၁၂ ထည်း ထင်ရှားကြသည်ဟု ငါထင်မှတ်၏။-<sup>၁၂</sup> ငါတို့သည်သင်တို့၍၌တ  
 ဖန်ကိုယ်ကို ကိုယ်ချိုးမွမ်းကြသည်မဟုတ်၊ စိတ်သဘောကိုမထောက်၊ အ  
 သွေးအဆင်းကိုထောက်၍ ဝါကြားသောသူတို့၏စကားကို သင်တို့သည်ချော  
 နိုင်မည်အကြောင်း၊<sup>၁၃</sup> ငါတို့ကြောင့်ဝါကြားခြင်းအ ခွင့်ကိုသာ ပေးကြ၏။-  
 ၁၃<sup>၁၃</sup> ငါတို့သည်သူရူးဖြစ်လျှင်ဘုရားသခင်အဖို့ဖြစ်ကြ၏။ စိတ်ကောင်းသောသူ  
 ၁၄-၁၅ ဖြစ်လျှင်သင်တို့အဖို့ဖြစ်ကြ၏။- အကြောင်းမူကား၊<sup>၁၄</sup> တယောက်သော  
 သူသည်လူအပေါင်းတို့အတွက်ကြောင့်အသေခံသည်မှန်လျှင်၊ လူအပေါင်း  
 တို့သည်သေလျက်နေကြသည်ဟူ၍၎င်း၊ အသက်ရှင်သောသူတို့သည်တဖန်  
<sup>၁၅</sup>ကိုယ် အလိုသို့လိုက်၍ မရှင်၊ သူတို့ အတွက် ကြောင့် အသေခံပြီးမှ ထ  
 မြောက် တော်မူသောသူ၏ အလိုသို့လိုက်၍ ရှင်စေမည် အကြောင်း၊ လူအ  
 ပေါင်းတို့ အတွက်ကြောင့် အသေ ခံတော်မူသည်ဟူ၍၎င်း၊ ငါတို့သည်သ  
 ဘောထားလျက်၊ ခရစ်တော်၏ ချစ်ခြင်း မေတ္တာတော်သည် ငါတို့ကိုအနိုင်  
 ၁၆ အထက်သွေးဆောင်၏။-<sup>၁၆</sup> သို့ဖြစ်လျှင်ယခုမှစ၍ ငါတို့သည်ဇာတိအမျိုး

<sup>၆</sup>၁:၂၂။ <sup>၇</sup>ရော:၂၃။ <sup>၈</sup>၁:၁၄။ <sup>၉</sup>၄:၃၀။ <sup>၁၀</sup>၇:၁၈။ <sup>၁၁</sup>ရော:၂၄၊ ၂၅။ <sup>၁၂</sup>ကော:၁၃:၁၂။ <sup>၁၃</sup>ဟော:၁၁:၁။  
<sup>၁၄</sup>ဂမ္ဘီ:၂၃။ <sup>၁၅</sup>ရော:၂:၆။ <sup>၁၆</sup>ဂလ:၆:၇။ <sup>၁၇</sup>၆:၈။ <sup>၁၈</sup>ကော:၃:၂၄၊ ၂၅။ <sup>၁၉</sup>ဗျာ:၂၂:၁၂။ <sup>၂၀</sup>မ:၂၅:၃၁၊ ၃၂။  
<sup>၂၁</sup>ရော <sup>၂၂</sup>ယောအ:၁၃:၂၃။ <sup>၂၃</sup>ဟော:၁၄:၁၀။ <sup>၂၄</sup>၁၀:၃၁။ <sup>၂၅</sup>ယ:၂၃။ <sup>၂၆</sup>၄:၂။ <sup>၂၇</sup>၃:၁။ <sup>၂၈</sup>၅:၁၄။ <sup>၂၉</sup>၁၁:၁။  
<sup>၃၀</sup>၁၆:၁၇။ <sup>၃၁</sup>၂:၆၊ ၁၁။ <sup>၃၂</sup>ရော:၅:၁၅။ <sup>၃၃</sup>၇:ရော:၆:၁၊ ၁၂။ <sup>၃၄</sup>၁၄:၇၊ ၈။ <sup>၃၅</sup>ကော:၆:၁၉။ <sup>၃၆</sup>ဂလ:၂:၂၀။  
<sup>၃၇</sup>သက်:၅:၁၀။ <sup>၃၈</sup>ပပေါ:၄:၂။ <sup>၃၉</sup>မ:၁၂:၅၀။ <sup>၄၀</sup>ယော:၁၅:၁၄။ <sup>၄၁</sup>ဂလ:၅:၆။ <sup>၄၂</sup>မိ:၃:၇၊ ၈။ <sup>၄၃</sup>ကော:၃:၁၁။



ကိုထောက်၍ အဘယ်သူ့ကိုမျှမသိမမှတ်။ ဇာတိအမျိုးကိုထောက်၍ ခရစ်  
တော်ကို အထက်က သိမှတ်သော် လည်း၊ <sup>၁၆</sup>ယခုမှစ၍ ထိုသို့သောသိမှတ်  
ခြင်းမရှိ။

- ၁၇ လူမည်သည်ကား၊ <sup>၁၀</sup>ခရစ်တော်၌ရှိလျှင် <sup>၂၁</sup>အသစ်ပြုပျင်သော သတ္တဝါ  
ဖြစ်၏။ <sup>၂၂</sup>ဟောင်းသောအရာတို့သည်ပြောင်းလဲ၍ ခပ်သိမ်းသောအရာတို့
- ၁၈ သည်အသစ်ဖြစ်ကြပြီ။-ထိုသို့ဖြစ်သော် ဘုရားသခင်၏တန်ခိုးတော်အားဖြင့်  
ဖြစ်ကြ၏။ <sup>၂၃</sup>ဘုရားသခင်သည်ယေရှုခရစ်အားဖြင့် ငါတို့၏ရန်ကိုညိမ်းစေ  
၁၉ ၍ ကိုယ်တော်နှင့် မိဿဟာယ ဖွဲ့စေတော်မူ၏။ ထိုမိဿဟာယ တရားကို  
ဟောရသောအခွင့်အရာကို ငါတို့၌ အပ်ပေးတော်မူ၏။-ထိုတရားဟူမူကား၊  
<sup>၂၄</sup>ဘုရားသခင်သည်ခရစ်တော်အထံ၌ရှိနေလျက်၊ လောကီသားတို့၏အပြစ်  
များကိုမှတ်တော်မမူ၊ ရန်ကိုညိမ်းစေ၍ ကိုယ်တော်နှင့် မိဿဟာယ ဖွဲ့စေ  
၂၀ တော်မူ၏။ ထိုမိဿဟာယတရားကိုလည်း ငါတို့၌ အပ်ပေးတော်မူ၏။- ထို  
ကြောင့်ငါတို့သည်ခရစ်တော်၏ <sup>၂၅</sup>သံတမန်ဖြစ်ကြ၏။ သင်တို့သည်ရန်ညိမ်း  
၂၁ ၍ ဘုရားသခင်နှင့် မိဿဟာယ ဖွဲ့ကြလေ့ဟု၊ ဘုရားသခင်သည် <sup>၂၆</sup>ငါတို့  
အားဖြင့် နှိုးဆော် သွေးဆောင်တော် မူသကဲ့သို့၊ ငါတို့ သည် ခရစ်တော်၏  
ကိုယ်စားဖြစ်၍ သင်တို့ကိုတောင်းပန်သွေးဆောင်ကြ၏။- အဘယ်ကြောင့်  
နည်းဟူမူကား၊ ဘုရားသခင်သည် အပြစ်နှင့်ကင်းစင်သော သူကို <sup>၂၇</sup>ငါတို့  
အတွက်ကြောင့်အပြစ်ရှိသောသူဖြစ်စေတော်မူ၏။ အကြောင်းမူကား၊ ငါတို့  
သည်ထိုသူအားဖြင့်ဘုရားသခင်ရှေ့တော်၌ <sup>၂၈</sup>ဖြောင့်မတ်သောသူဖြစ်မည်  
အကြောင်းတည်း။

၆

သင်းရဲ အမျိုးမျိုးမှစ၍ အရာခပ်သိမ်းတို့၌ ဘုရားသခင်၏ကျွန်နှင့် ထိုက်လျော်  
စွာကျင့်ဆောင်သည်နည်းတူ၊ သူတို့သည်လည်းကျေးဇူးတော်ကို အကျိုးမဲ့  
မခံရကြမည်အကြောင်း၊ ချစ်သားကဲ့သို့မှတ်၍ သူတို့ကို သွေးဆောင်သည်၊  
၁-၁၃။ မယုံကြည်သော သူတို့နှင့်ဖက်၍ ထမ်းဘိုး တင်ခြင်းကို မခံရမည်အ  
ကြောင်းသတိပေးသည်။ ၁၄-၁၈။

၁ <sup>၁</sup>သင်တို့သည်ဘုရားသခင်၏ကျေးဇူးတော်ကို အကျိုးမဲ့မခံကြနှင့်ဟု၊ ငါ  
တို့သည် <sup>၂</sup>အမှုတော်ကိုဆောင် ရွက်သောသူချင်းဖြစ်၍ သင်တို့ကိုနှိုးဆော် <sup>၃</sup>

၁၆ယော၊ ၆:၆၃။ ၂၀ရော၊ ၈:၉။ ၁၆:၇။ ဂလ၊ ၆:၁၅။ ၂၀ဂလ၊ ၅:၆။ ၂၂ဟေရှာ၊ ၄၃:၁၈၊ ၁၉။ ၆၅:  
၁၇။ ၈:၁၅။ ဗျာ၊ ၂:၁၅။ ၂၃ရော၊ ၅:၁၀။ ၈:၁၆။ ကော၊ ၁:၂၀။ ၁ယော၊ ၂:၂။ ၄:၁၀။ ၂၄ရော၊  
၃:၂၄၊ ၂၅။ ၂၅ယော၊ ၁:၃၃၊ ၂၃။ ဂလ၊ ၂:၇။ ၈:၆:၂၀။ ၂၆:၁။ ၂၇ဟေရှာ၊ ၅၃:၆၊ ၉၊ ၁၂။ ဂလ၊ ၃:  
၁၃။ ၁ယော၊ ၂:၂၊ ၂၄။ ၁ယော၊ ၃:၅။ ၂၇ရော၊ ၁:၁၇။ ၅:၁၉။ ၁၀:၃။ ၁၅:၁၂၊ ၁၅။ ၂၁ကော၊ ၃:  
၉။ ၃၅:၂၀။

၂ သွေးဆောင်ကြ၏။-ဗျာဒိတ်တော်အချက်ဟူမူကား၊<sup>၁</sup> နှစ်သက်ဖွယ်သောအ  
 ချိန်၌သင်၏စကားကိုငါနားထောင်ပြီ။ ကယ်တင်ရာနေ့ရက်ကာလ၌သင့်ကို  
 ငါမစပြီဟုသာသည်နှင့်အညီ၊ ယခုပင်နှစ်သက်ဖွယ်သောအချိန်ရှိ၏။ ယခု  
 ၃ ပင် ကယ်တင်ရာနေ့ရက်ကာလရှိ၏။- တရားဟောခြင်း အခွင့်အရာကို အ  
 ပြစ်တင်ခြင်းနှင့်ကင်းလွတ်စိမ့်သောငှါ၊<sup>၂</sup> ထိမိ၍လဲစရာအကြောင်း တစုံတ  
 ၄ ခုကိုမျှမပြု။- ညည်းဆဲခံခြင်း၊ ဆင်းရဲခြင်း၊ မလွတ်နိုင်သောဘေးဥပုသ်နှင့်  
 ၅ တွေ့ခြင်း၊-<sup>၃</sup> အရိုက်အပုတ်ခံခြင်း၊ ထောင်ထဲ၌နေခြင်း၊ သူတပါးရုန်းရင်း  
 ၆ ခတ်ပြုခြင်း၊ အမှုကိုလုပ်ဆောင်ခြင်း၊ မအိပ်ဘဲစောင့်နေခြင်း၊ မွတ်သိပ်ခြင်း  
 ၇ ကိုအလွန်သည်းခံလျက်၊- စိတ်နှစ်လုံးစင်ကြယ်ခြင်း၊ ပညာရှိခြင်း၊ စိတ်ရှည်  
 ၈ ခြင်း၊ ကျေးဇူးပြုခြင်း၊ သန့်ရှင်းသော ဝိညာဉ်တော်ကို ခံခြင်း၊ ချစ်ရောင်မ  
 ၉ ဆောင် အမှန်ချစ်ခြင်း၊-<sup>၄</sup> သမ္မာတရားကို ဟောခြင်း၊ ဘုရားသခင်၏<sup>၅</sup> တန်  
 ၁၀ ခိုးတော်ကိုပြုခြင်း၊ ဖြောင့်မတ်သောအကျင့်တည်းဟူသော<sup>၆</sup> လက်နက်များ  
 ၁၁ ကိုလက်ျာဘက်လက်ဝဲဘက်၌ဝတ်ဆောင်ခြင်းအားဖြင့်၎င်း၊- အသရေထင်  
 ၁၂ ရှားခြင်းနှင့်ရှုတ်ချခြင်း၊ ချီးမွမ်းခြင်းနှင့်ကဲ့ရဲ့ခြင်းကိုခံသဖြင့်၎င်း၊ လှည့်စား  
 ၁၃ သော သူကဲ့သို့ဖြစ်သော်လည်း၊ ဟုတ်မှန်သောသူ၊-<sup>၇</sup> အတယ်သူမျှမသိ  
 ၁၄ သောသူကဲ့သို့ဖြစ်သော်လည်း၊ ကျော်စောသောသူ၊<sup>၈</sup> အသေခံသောသူကဲ့သို့  
 ၁၅ ဖြစ်သော်လည်း၊ အသက်ရှင်သောသူ၊<sup>၉</sup> ဆုမွန်ခြင်းကိုခံသောသူကဲ့သို့ဖြစ်  
 ၁၆ သော်လည်း၊ အသေသတ်ခြင်းနှင့်ကင်းလွတ်သောသူ၊- ဝမ်းနည်းသောသူ  
 ၁၇ ကဲ့သို့ဖြစ်သော်လည်း၊ အစည်ဝမ်းမြောက်သောသူ၊ ဆင်းရဲသောသူကဲ့သို့  
 ၁၈ ဖြစ်သော်လည်း၊ လူများကိုရတတ်စေသောသူ၊ ဥစ္စာတစုံတခုကိုမျှမပိုင်  
 ၁၉ သောသူကဲ့သို့ဖြစ်သော်လည်း၊ အလုံးစုံတို့ကိုပိုင်သောသူဖြစ်သဖြင့်၎င်း၊<sup>၁၀</sup>  
 ၂၀ ဘုရားသခင် ခန့်ထားတော်မူသော ဓမ္မဆရာ မှန်ကြောင်းကိုအရာရာ၌ ထင်  
 ရှားစွာပြုကြ၏။

၂၁ အချင်းကောရိန္ဒါလူတို့၊ ငါတို့နှုတ်သည် သင်တို့အား ဖွင့်လျက် ရှိ၏။<sup>၁၁</sup>  
 ၂၂ စိတ်နှစ်လုံးသည်လည်း ကျယ်ဝန်း၏။- ငါတို့၌သင်တို့သည် ကျည်းမြောင်း  
 ၂၃ သည်မဟုတ်၊<sup>၁၂</sup> ကိုယ်မေတ္တာ ကရုဏာ၌သာ ကျည်းမြောင်းကြ၏။- ငါတို့  
 ကျေးဇူးကို ဆပ်ခြင်းအလိုငှါ ကျယ်ဝန်းသောစိတ် ရှိကြလေ့။<sup>၁၃</sup> ထိုသို့ဆို  
 သော်ကိုယ် သားတို့ကိုဆိုသကဲ့သို့ငါဆို၏။

၂၄<sup>၁၄</sup> မယုံကြည်သောသူတို့နှင့်တွဲဖက်၍ ဆန့်ကျင်ဘက်ဖြစ်သောဝမ်းသိုး

၁ ဟေရုဒါဇုဇု၊ ၂ နော၊ ၃ ဝဇု၊ ၄ ကော၊ ၅ ဝဇု၊ ၆ ဝဇု၊ ၇ ဝဇု၊ ၈ ဝဇု၊ ၉ ဝဇု၊ ၁၀ ကော၊  
 ၁၁ ဝဇု၊ ၁၂ ဝဇု၊ ၁၃ ဝဇု၊ ၁၄ ဝဇု၊ ၁၅ ဝဇု၊ ၁၆ ဝဇု၊ ၁၇ ဝဇု၊ ၁၈ ဝဇု၊ ၁၉ ဝဇု၊ ၂၀ ဝဇု၊ ၂၁ ဝဇု၊ ၂၂ ဝဇု၊ ၂၃ ဝဇု၊ ၂၄ ဝဇု၊ ၂၅ ဝဇု၊ ၂၆ ဝဇု၊ ၂၇ ဝဇု၊ ၂၈ ဝဇု၊ ၂၉ ဝဇု၊ ၃၀ ဝဇု၊ ၃၁ ဝဇု၊ ၃၂ ဝဇု၊ ၃၃ ဝဇု၊ ၃၄ ဝဇု၊ ၃၅ ဝဇု၊ ၃၆ ဝဇု၊ ၃၇ ဝဇု၊ ၃၈ ဝဇု၊ ၃၉ ဝဇု၊ ၄၀ ဝဇု၊ ၄၁ ဝဇု၊ ၄၂ ဝဇု၊ ၄၃ ဝဇု၊ ၄၄ ဝဇု၊ ၄၅ ဝဇု၊ ၄၆ ဝဇု၊ ၄၇ ဝဇု၊ ၄၈ ဝဇု၊ ၄၉ ဝဇု၊ ၅၀ ဝဇု၊ ၅၁ ဝဇု၊ ၅၂ ဝဇု၊ ၅၃ ဝဇု၊ ၅၄ ဝဇု၊ ၅၅ ဝဇု၊ ၅၆ ဝဇု၊ ၅၇ ဝဇု၊ ၅၈ ဝဇု၊ ၅၉ ဝဇု၊ ၆၀ ဝဇု၊ ၆၁ ဝဇု၊ ၆၂ ဝဇု၊ ၆၃ ဝဇု၊ ၆၄ ဝဇု၊ ၆၅ ဝဇု၊ ၆၆ ဝဇု၊ ၆၇ ဝဇု၊ ၆၈ ဝဇု၊ ၆၉ ဝဇု၊ ၇၀ ဝဇု၊ ၇၁ ဝဇု၊ ၇၂ ဝဇု၊ ၇၃ ဝဇု၊ ၇၄ ဝဇု၊ ၇၅ ဝဇု၊ ၇၆ ဝဇု၊ ၇၇ ဝဇု၊ ၇၈ ဝဇု၊ ၇၉ ဝဇု၊ ၈၀ ဝဇု၊ ၈၁ ဝဇု၊ ၈၂ ဝဇု၊ ၈၃ ဝဇု၊ ၈၄ ဝဇု၊ ၈၅ ဝဇု၊ ၈၆ ဝဇု၊ ၈၇ ဝဇု၊ ၈၈ ဝဇု၊ ၈၉ ဝဇု၊ ၉၀ ဝဇု၊ ၉၁ ဝဇု၊ ၉၂ ဝဇု၊ ၉၃ ဝဇု၊ ၉၄ ဝဇု၊ ၉၅ ဝဇု၊ ၉၆ ဝဇု၊ ၉၇ ဝဇု၊ ၉၈ ဝဇု၊ ၉၉ ဝဇု၊ ၁၀၀ ဝဇု။



ကိုမထမ်းကြနှင့်။<sup>၁၀</sup> တရားသောအမှုသည် မတရားသောအမှုကို အတယ်  
 သို့လက်ခံနိုင်မည်နည်း။ အလင်းသည်မှောင်မိုက်နှင့် အတယ်သို့ဆက်ဆံ  
 ၁၅ နိုင်မည်နည်း။-ခရစ်တော်သည်ဗေလျာလနှင့်အတယ်သို့သင့်တင့်နိုင်မည်  
 နည်း။ ယုံကြည်သောသူသည်မယုံကြည်သောသူနှင့်အတူ အတယ်အကျိုး  
 ၁၆ အပြစ်ကိုခံရမည်နည်း။<sup>၁၆</sup> ဘုရားသခင်၏ဗိတ်မှန်တော်သည် ရုပ်တုတို့နှင့်  
 အတယ်သို့စပ်ဆိုင်ရမည်နည်း။ ဘုရားသခင်မိန့်တော်မူသည်ကား၊ သူတို့တွင်  
<sup>၂၀</sup> ငါ့ကျိန်းဝပ်မည်။ သူတို့တွင်လှည့်လည်၍ သူတို့၏ ဘုရားသခင်ဖြစ်မည်။  
 သူတို့သည်လည်းငါ၏လူဖြစ်ကြလိမ့်မည်ဟုမိန့်တော်မူသည်နှင့်အညီ၊ သင်  
 ၁၇ တို့သည်အသက်ရှင်တော်မူသောဘုရားသခင်၏ဗိတ်မှန်တော်ဖြစ်ကြ၏။-ထို  
 ကြောင့်ထာဝရဘုရားမိန့်တော်မူပြန်သည်ကား၊<sup>၂၁</sup> သင်တို့သည်ထိုသူတို့အ  
 ထဲမှထွက်၍ အသီးအခြားနေကြလော့။ မစင်ကြယ်သောအရာကိုလက်နှင့်မျှ  
 ၁၈ မတို့ကြနှင့်။ ထိုသို့ပြုလျှင်သင်တို့ကိုငါသည်လက်ခံမည်။-<sup>၂၂</sup> သင်တို့၏အဖ  
 ဖြစ်မည်။ သင်တို့သည်လည်း ငါ၏သားသမီး ဖြစ်ကြလိမ့်မည်ဟု၊ အနန္တတန်  
 ခိုးနှင့်ပြည့်စုံသောထာဝရဘုရားမိန့်တော်မူ၏။

၇

သန့်ရှင်းခြင်းပါရမီတို့နှင့် ပြည့်စုံစေမည်အကြောင်းနှိုးဆော်သည်။။ သူတို့ကို  
 အမှန် ချစ်ကြည်ညို သဖြင့်၊ တိတုသည် သူတို့ ရှိရာက ပြန်လာ၍၊ သူတို့၌  
 ကောင်းသောလက္ခဏာတို့၏ အကြောင်းကို ကြားလိုက်သောအခါ အလွန်  
 အားရဝမ်းမြောက်ခြင်းရှိသည်။ ၂-၁၆။

- ၀ ထိုကြောင့်ချစ်သူတို့၊<sup>၁</sup> ထိုဂတိတော်များနှင့်ငါတို့သည် ဆိုင်ကြသည်ဖြစ်  
 ၍၊ ကိုယ်ခန္ဓာ၏အညစ်အကြေး၊ စိတ်ပညည်၏အညစ်အကြေးရှိသမျှတို့နှင့်  
 ကိုယ်ကိုကိုယ်ကင်းစင်စေလျက်၊ ဘုရားသခင်ကိုကြောက်ရွံ့၍ သန့်ရှင်းခြင်း  
 ပါရမီနှင့်ပြည့်စုံကြကုန်အံ့။
- ၂ ငါတို့ကိုလက်ခံကြလော့။ ငါတို့သည်အတယ်သူကို မှုမပြစ်မှား၊ အတယ်  
 သူကို မှုမယိုယွင်းစေ၊<sup>၂</sup> အတယ်သူ၏ ဥစ္စာကို မှုပရိယာယ်အားဖြင့်မယူ။-  
 ၃ သင်တို့ကိုအပြစ်တင်၍ ဤသို့ငါဆိုသည်မဟုတ်။ သင်တို့နှင့်အတူအသက်ရှင်  
 ခြင်းငှါ၊ သေခြင်းငှါ၊ အလိုရှိသည်တိုင်အောင်၊ ငါတို့သည်သင်တို့ကို  
 ၄ ချစ်ကြ၏ဟု<sup>၃</sup> အထက်ကငါပြောခဲ့ပြီ။- သင်တို့ကြောင့်<sup>၄</sup> အလွန်ရဲရင့်ခြင်းရှိ

<sup>၁၀</sup> ခရာ၊ ၅: ၂၊ ၁၃။ ၁ရာ၊ ၁၀: ၂၊ ၁။ ၁ကော၊ ၁၀: ၂၊ ၁။ ၁၅: ၇၊ ၁၇။ <sup>၁၆</sup> ၁ကော၊ ၁: ၁၆။ ၆: ၁၉။ ၈: ၂၊  
 ၂၊ ၂။ ၈: ၆။ <sup>၂၀</sup> ထွ၊ ၂: ၉: ၄၅။ ဝတ်၊ ၂: ၆: ၁၂။ ယော၊ ၁: ၁၃။ ၃: ၃၇။ ယော၊ ၁: ၁၁: ၂၀။ ၃: ၂၀။  
 ၃၇: ၂၆။ ၈: ၁၀: ၈။ ၁၃: ၉။ <sup>၂၁</sup> ၇: ၁။ ၈: ၅၊ ၅: ၁၁။ ၅: ၁၁: ၄။ <sup>၂၂</sup> ယော၊ ၁: ၁၁: ၁၉။ ၅: ၁: ၁၇။  
<sup>၁၆</sup> ၆: ၁၇၊ ၁၈။ ၁ယော၊ ၁: ၃။ <sup>၂၁</sup> ၂: ၁၇။ ၈: ၁: ၃။ ၉: ၁၁၊ ၁၂။ ၇: ၁၂။

၏။ သင်တို့ကြောင့်<sup>၁</sup> အလွန်ဝါကြွားခြင်းရှိရ၏။<sup>၆</sup> သက်သာခြင်းနှင့် ပြည့်စုံ  
 ၏။ ညည်းဆဲခြင်းကိုခံယေရာရာ၌အတိုင်းထက်အလွန်ဝမ်းမြောက်ခြင်းရှိ  
 ၅ ၏။-<sup>၇</sup> ငါတို့သည်မာကေဒေါနီပြည်သို့ရောက်သောအခါ၊ ကိုယ်ကာယညီမ်  
 ဝပ်ခြင်း အလျှင်း မရှိ။<sup>၈</sup> အရာရာ၌ ညည်းဆဲခြင်းကို ခံရကြ၏။<sup>၉</sup> ပြင်၌ကား  
 တိုက်လှန်ခြင်းရှိ၏။ အတွင်း၌ကားစိုးရိမ်ခြင်းရှိ၏။

၆ သို့သော်လည်း နှိမ့်ချလျက် ရှိသော သူတို့ကို သက်သာ စေတော်မူတတ်  
 သောဘုရားသခင်သည်၊<sup>၁၀</sup> တိတုရောက်သာသော အားဖြင့် ငါတို့ကိုသက်  
 ၇ သာစေတော်မူ၏။- တိတုရောက်သာခြင်းအားဖြင့်သာ သက်သာစေတော်မူ  
 သည်မဟုတ်။ တိတုသည်သင်တို့ဆီမှာရသောသက်သာခြင်းအားဖြင့်လည်း  
 သက်သာစေတော်မူ၏။ အဘယ်သို့နည်းဟူမူကား၊ သင်တို့၏တောင့်တခြင်း၊  
 ညည်း တွားခြင်း၊ ငါ၏အကျိုး အလိုငှါ စေတနာ မိတ် အား ကြီးခြင်း အ  
 ၈ ကြောင်းအရာများကိုသူသည် ငါတို့အားကြားပြော၏။ ထိုကြောင့်ငါသည်  
 ၉ သာ၍ဝမ်းမြောက်ခြင်းရှိ၏။- အထက်ကပေးလိုက်သော စာအားဖြင့်သင်  
 တို့ကိုဝမ်းနည်း စေသောကြောင့် ငါသည် ယခင်အခါ၌ နောင်တ ရှိသော်  
 လည်း၊ ယခုအခါ၌မရှိ။ အကြောင်းမူကား၊ ထိုစာသည်သင်တို့ကိုခဏသာ  
 ဝမ်းနည်းစေသည်ကို ငါမြင်၏။

၆ သင်တို့ကိုဝမ်းနည်းစေသောကြောင့် ငါဝမ်းမြောက်သည်မဟုတ်။ ဝမ်း  
 နည်းစေ၍ နောင်တရသောကြောင့် ငါဝမ်းမြောက်ခြင်းရှိ၏။ ငါတို့အားဖြင့်  
 သင်တို့၏အကျိုး အလျှင်း မပျက်ရမည် အကြောင်း၊ ဘုရားသခင်၏ အလို  
 ၁၀ တော်နှင့်အညီဝမ်းနည်းစေကြ၏။- အဘယ်သို့နည်းဟူမူကား၊<sup>၁၁</sup> ဘုရားသ  
 ခင်၏အလိုတော်နှင့်ညီသော ဝမ်းနည်းခြင်းသည် ကယ်တင်ခြင်းနှင့် ရှည်  
 သောနောင်တမိတ်တည်းဟူသော၊ မပြောင်းလဲနိုင်သော နောင်တမိတ်ကိုပြု  
 ပျင်တတ်၏။<sup>၁၂</sup> လောကီ ဝမ်းနည်းခြင်းမူကား၊ သေခြင်းကို ပြုပျင်တတ်၏။-  
 ၁၁ ဘုရားသခင်၏အလိုတော်နှင့်ညီသောသင်တို့၏ ဝမ်းနည်းခြင်းသည်သင်တို့  
 ၌အဘယ်သို့သော သတိပြုခြင်း၊ ကိုယ်အပြစ်ကို ဖြေခြင်း၊ အမှတ် ထွက်  
 ခြင်း၊ ကြောက်ရွံ့ခြင်း၊ အလွန်တောင့်တခြင်း၊ ငါ၏အကျိုးအလိုငှါ မိတ်အား  
 ကြီးခြင်း၊ တရားသဖြင့် ဒါဏ်စီရင်ခြင်းတို့ကို ပြုပျင်သည်ကို ကြည့်ရှု ကြ  
 ၁၂ ယေဘု။ သင်တို့သည် ဤအမှု၌ အပြစ်ကင်းသည်ကို အရာရာအားဖြင့်ထင်  
 ရှားပြကြပြီ။- ထိုသို့နှင့်အညီ၊ ငါသည်သင်တို့အားရေ၏ ပေးလိုက်သော  
 အခါ၊ ပြစ်မှားသောသူနှင့် ပြစ်မှားခြင်းခံရသောသူကိုသာ ထောက်၍ရေ

<sup>၁</sup>၁:၁၄၊ ၁ကော:၁:၄၊ <sup>၆</sup>၁:၄၊ <sup>၆</sup>၂:၁၇၊ ကော:၁:၂၄၊ <sup>၇</sup>၂:၁၃၊ <sup>၉</sup>၄:၈၊ <sup>၆</sup>တရား:၁၂:၂၅၊  
 ၁၀:၂:၁၃၊ <sup>၁၁</sup>၂ရာ:၁၂:၁၃၊ <sup>၁၂</sup>၂:၆:၇၅၊ <sup>၁၂</sup>ထူး:၁၇:၂၂။

သည်မဟုတ်၊<sup>၁၃</sup> သင်တို့အကျိုးကိုငါတို့သည်ဘုရားသခင်ရှေ့တော်၌ပြုစုချင်  
 သော စေတနာစိတ် ရှိကြောင်းကို သင်တို့အား ထင်ရှားစေခြင်းငှါ ရေးသ  
 ၁၃ တည်း။-ထိုကြောင့်သင်တို့၏သက်သာခြင်းအကြောင်းအားဖြင့်၊ ငါတို့သည်  
 ထည်းသက်သာခြင်းသို့ရောက်သည်သာမက၊ တိတု၏ ဝမ်းမြောက်ခြင်းအ  
 ကြောင်းအားဖြင့်သာ၍ အလွန် ဝမ်းမြောက်ကြ၏။ သင်တို့ရှိသမျှသည်ထို  
 ၁၄ သူ၏စိတ်နှစ်လုံးကို<sup>၁၄</sup> သက်သာဝမ်းမြောက်စေကြသည်ဖြစ်၍၊- အထက်  
 ကငါသည် သင်တို့ကို အကြောင်းပြု၍ ဝါကြွားသောစကားကို ထိုသူအား  
 ပြောပြီးလျှင်၊ ယခုရှက်ကြောက်ခြင်းမရှိ။ ငါတို့သည် အရာရာ၌ သင်တို့အား  
 ဟုတ်မှန်စွာ ပြောသည် နည်းတူ၊ တိတုရှေ့၌ ငါဝါကြွားသောစကားသည်  
 ၁၅ ထည်းမှန်သောစကား ဖြစ်ကြောင်း ထင်ရှား၏။- သင်တို့သည် ကြောက်ရွံ  
 တုန်လှုပ်ခြင်းနှင့်သူကိုလက်ခံ၍<sup>၁၅</sup> နားထောင်ကြသည်ကို သူသည်အောင်း  
 မေ့သဖြင့်၊ သင်တို့ကို<sup>၁၆</sup> ချစ်သနားခြင်း မေတ္တာကရုဏာ စိတ်နှင့် အလွန်  
 ၁၆ ပြည့်စုံ၏။-<sup>၁၇</sup> ငါသည် အရာရာ၌ သင်တို့ကို ယုံနှိုင်သောကြောင့် ဝမ်းမြောက်  
 ခြင်းရှိ၏။

၈

ဆင်းရဲသောသန့်ရှင်းသူတို့အဖို့ အလှူလှူစေခြင်းငှါ၊ မာကေဒေါနိ အသင်းတော်  
 တို့၏ပုံသက်သေ၊ ခရစ်တော်၏ပုံသက်သေ၊ သူတို့ကို ယ်တိုင်အထက်ကစေတ  
 နာရှိနှင့်ကြောင်းများကို ဖော်ပြ၍ တိုက်တွန်းသည်။ ၁-၁၅။ ထိုအမှုကို ဆောင်  
 ၍ တိတုနှင့်အခြားသော ညီအစ်ကို နှစ်ယောက်ကို သူတို့ရှိရာသို့ စေလွှတ်  
 သည်ဖြစ်၍၊ ထိုသူတို့ကို ကောင်းကောင်း လက်ခံကြရမည် အကြောင်းနှိုး  
 ဆော်သည်။ ၁၆-၂၄။

၁ ညီအစ်ကိုတို့၊ ဘုရားသခင်သည် မာကေဒေါနိ ပြည်၌ ရှိသော အသင်းတော်  
 များတို့အား ပြုတော်မူသော ကျေးဇူးတော်အကြောင်းကို ငါတို့သည် သင်တို့  
 ၂ အား ကြားပြောကြ၏။- ထိုအသင်းတော်တို့သည် ညည်းဆဲခြင်းအားဖြင့် များ  
 စွာသော စုံစမ်းခြင်းကို ခံရသော်လည်း၊ အလွန်ကြီးသော ဝမ်းမြောက်ခြင်း  
 နှင့်၊<sup>၁</sup> ပစ္စာပြုန်းတီးသော ဆင်းရဲခြင်းအကြောင်းသည်၊ သူတို့၏စွန့်ကြဲပေး  
 ၃ ကမ်းခြင်းစည်းမိမိကို ဖြစ်စေ၍ ကြွယ်ဝပြည့်စုံ၏။- အကြောင်းမူကား၊ သူတို့  
 သည် တတ်နိုင်သမျှ ထက်မက၊ အလိုအလျောက် စွန့်ကြဲချင်သော စေတနာ  
 ၄ စိတ်ရှိကြသည်ဟု ငါသည် သက်သေခံ၏။- သူတို့အလှူဒါနကို ငါတို့သည် ယူ

<sup>၁၃</sup> ၂:၄။ <sup>၁၄</sup> ဧဖေ ၁:၅:၃၂။ <sup>၁၅</sup> ၂:၉။ ၆:၂:၁၂။ <sup>၁၆</sup> ၆:၁၂။ <sup>၁၇</sup> ၂သက် ၁:၃။ ဖိလေး ၈:၂၁။ <sup>၁၈</sup> ၁။  
 ၁၂:၄၄။





၁၆ ထိုသို့သင်တို့၏အကျိုးကိုပြုစုချင်သောစေတနာစိတ်ကိုဘုရားသခင်သည်  
 ၁၇ တိတုအားလည်းပေးတော်မူသောကျေးဇူးတော်ကြီးလှပေ၏။- ထိုသူသည်  
 ၁၈ ငါတို့ကံတွန်းသောစကားကို နားထောင်သည်သာမက၊ အလွန်စေတနာ  
 ၁၉ စိတ်အားကြီး၍ သင်တို့ဆီသို့အလိုအလျောက်သွား၏။- ဇဝံဂေလိတရားကို  
 ၂၀ ဟောပြော၍ အသင်းတော်အပေါင်းတို့၌ ချီးမွမ်းခြင်းကိုခံရသော<sup>၁၄</sup> ညီကို  
 ၂၁ လည်းတိတုနှင့်အတူ ငါတို့စေလွှတ်ကြ၏။- ထိုညီမူကားသခင်ဘုရား၏ဂုဏ်  
 အသရေတော်ကို၎င်း၊ ကိုယ်စေတနာစိတ်ကို၎င်း ငါတို့သည်ထင်ရှားစေ၍၊ အ  
 သင်းတော်များ၏အလှူကျေးဇူးကို ပြုစုသည်အမှုမှာငါတို့နှင့်အတူသွားစေ  
 ခြင်းငှါ၊ အသင်းတော်တို့သည်<sup>၁၅</sup> ရွေးကောက်၍ ခန့်ထားသောသူ ဖြစ်သ  
 ၂၂ တည်း။- ငါတို့သည်ထိုများစွာသောအလှူကျေးဇူးကိုပြုစုရာတွင်အပြစ်တင်  
 ၂၃ စရာအကြောင်းအလျှင်းမရှိစေခြင်းငှါသတိပြုကြ၏။- သခင်ဘုရားရှေ့တော်  
 ၂၄ ၌မက၊ လူတို့ရွှေ၌<sup>၁၆</sup> တင့်တယ်လျောက်ပတ်သောအကျင့်ကိုကြံစည်ကြ၏။-  
 ၂၅ ထိုသူနှစ်ယောက်နှင့်အတူအခြားသောညီကိုလည်းစေလွှတ်ကြ၏။ ထိုညီမူ  
 ကား၊ ငါတို့သည်အရာရာ၌အဖန်ဖန်စုံစမ်း၍သိသည်အတိုင်းလုလှူပြုသော  
 ၂၆ သူဖြစ်၏။ ယခု၌သင်တို့ကို အလွန်ယုံသေခွဲကြောင့်သာ၍ လုလှူပြု၏။- တိတု  
 သည် အဘယ်သို့သောသူနည်းဟု တစုံတယောက်မေးလျှင်၊ ငါ၏အပေါင်း  
 အဖော်ဖြစ်၏။ သင်တို့အမှုကိုငါနှင့်အတူဆောင်ရွက်သောသူလည်းဖြစ်၏။  
 အခြားသောညီအစ်ကိုတို့မူကား၊ အဘယ်သို့သောသူနည်းဟုမေးလျှင်၊ အ  
 သင်းတော်များ၏<sup>၁၇</sup> တမန်ဖြစ်ကြ၏။ ခရစ်တော်၏ဘုန်းအသရေလည်း ဖြစ်  
 ၂၇ ကြ၏။- ထိုကြောင့်သင်တို့၏ချစ်ခြင်းမေတ္တာကို၎င်း၊ ငါတို့သည်သင်တို့ကြောင့်  
<sup>၁၈</sup> ဝါကြွားခြင်းအကြောင်းကို၎င်း၊ အသင်းတော်များမှတ်မှောက်၌ထိုသူတို့  
 အားထင်ရှားစွာပြကြလေသွ။

၉

အလှူလှူသည်အရာ၌ သူတို့သည်အသင့်ရှိစေမည်အကြောင်း ညီအစ်ကိုတို့ကို  
 စေလွှတ်သည်။ ၁-၅။ စေတနာနှင့်တကွ၊ အသီးအသီးတတ်နိုင်သမျှအတိုင်း  
 လှူရမည်အကြောင်းနှိုးဆော်သည်။ ၆-၁၁။ အလှူလှူသည်အကျိုးများ၊ ၁၂-၁၅။

၁ သန့်ရှင်းသူတို့ကို<sup>၁</sup> လုပ်ကျွေးခြင်း၏ အမှုအရာများကိုသင်တို့အားငါရေး  
 ၂ ၍ကြားလိုက်သော်အကျိုးမရှိ။- အကြောင်းမူကား၊ 'သင်တို့၏စေတနာစိတ်  
 ကိုငါသိ၏။ သင်တို့၌ရှိသောထိုစေတနာစိတ်ကို<sup>၂</sup> ငါဝါကြွား၍<sup>၃</sup> အခါယပြည်

၁၃၆။ ၁၄၁၂:၁၀။ ၁၅၄:၁၅။ ၁၆ဧရာ၁၂:၁၇။ ၆၄:၈။ ၁ပေး၂:၁၂။ ၁၇၆၂:၂၅။ ၁၈၇:၁၄။  
 ၉:၂။ ၁၈:၄။ ၁၉၁၁:၂၉။ ဧရာ၁၅:၂၆။ ၁ကော၁၆:၁။ ၈လ၂:၁၀။ ၂၀:၁၉။ ၂၁:၂၄။ ၄၈:၁၀။



သူပြည်သားတို့သည်မနှစ်ကပင်အသင့်ရှိကြပြီဟု၊ မာကေဒေါနိလူတို့အား  
 ၃ ငါဆိုတတ်၏။ ထိုသို့သင်တို့စေတနာစိတ်အားကြီးခြင်း အကြောင်း အရာ  
 ၄ သည်အများသောသူတို့ကိုနှိုးဆော်တိုက်တွန်းထေပြီ။- သို့သော်လည်း၊ ငါ  
 ၅ တို့သည်သင်တို့ကိုဝါကြွားသောစကားသည် ဤအမှု၌အချည်းနှီးမဖြစ်စေ  
 ၆ ဘဲ။ ထိုစကားနှင့်အညီသင်တို့သည်အသင့်ရှိစေခြင်းငှါ၊<sup>၁</sup> ညီအစ်ကိုအချို့တို့  
 ၇ ကိုငါစေလွှတ်၏။- သို့မဟုတ်၊ မာကေဒေါနိလူတို့သည်ငါနှင့်အတူလာ၍  
 ၈ သင်တို့သည်အသင့် မရှိကြသည်ကိုတွေ့လျှင်၊ သင်တို့ရှက်ကြလိမ့်မည်ဟု  
 ၉ မဆိုဘဲ၊ ငါတို့သည်ရဲရင့်စွာဝါကြွားခဲ့ပြီးသည်ကို အရှက်ခံရကြလိမ့်မည်။-  
 ၁၀ ထိုကြောင့်အထက်ကကြားပြောသောသင်တို့၏ အလှူကျေးဇူးသည်အနိုင်  
 ၁၁ အထက်လှူရသောဥစ္စာကဲ့သို့မဟုတ်၊ အလှူကျေးဇူးကဲ့သို့အသင့်ရှိစေခြင်း  
 ၁၂ ငှါ၊ ညီအစ်ကိုတို့သည်သင်တို့ဆီသို့အရင်သွားစေ၍ ထိုအလှူကျေးဇူးကို  
 ၁၃ အရင်ပြည့်စုံစေခြင်းငှါ၊ ငါသည်မတိုက်တွန်းဘဲ မနေကောင်းဟု သဘော  
 ၁၄ ရှိ၏။

၆ <sup>၆</sup> အနည်းငယ်သောမျိုးစေ့ကိုကြံသောသူသည်စပါးအနည်းငယ်သာရိတ်  
 ၇ ရမည်။ များစွာ ကြံသောသူသည်များစွာ ရိတ်ရမည်ဟုမှတ်ကြလေ။- လူ  
 ၈ တိုင်းကိုယ်အလိုအလျောက်လှူရ၏။<sup>၁</sup> နှစ်မြောသောစိတ်နှင့်မလှူရ။ မလှူဘဲ  
 ၉ မနေရဟုစိတ်ထင်နှင့်မလှူရ။ အကြောင်းမူကား၊<sup>၂</sup> စေတနာစိတ်နှင့် လှူသော  
 ၁၀ သူကိုသာဘုရားသခင်နှစ် သက်တော်မူ၏။- ကျမ်းစာလာသည်ကား၊<sup>၃</sup> သူ  
 ၁၁ သည်စွန့်ကြဲပြီ၊ ဆင်းရဲသောသူတို့အားပေးကမ်းပြီ။- သူ၏ဖြောင့်မတ်ခြင်း  
 ၁၂ သည်အစည်အမြိတ်တတ်၏ဟုလာသည်နှင့်အညီ၊ သင်တို့သည်အရာရာ  
 ၁၃ ၌သုံးလောက်သောဥစ္စာအမျိုးမျိုးအစည်ရှိ၍၊ ကောင်းသော အကျင့် အမျိုး  
 ၁၄ မျိုးနှင့်အထူးသဖြင့်ပြည့်စုံမည်အကြောင်း၊ အမျိုးစုံသောမင်္ဂလာကျေးဇူး  
 ၁၅ နှင့်အထူးသဖြင့် ပြည့်စုံစေခြင်းငှါ၊<sup>၄</sup> ဘုရားသခင်တတ်နိုင်တော်မူ၏။- မျိုး  
 ၁၆ စေ့ကြံသောသူအားမျိုးစေ့ကိုငှင်၊ အစာအာဟာရကိုငှင်၊<sup>၅</sup> ပေးတော်မူသော  
 ၁၇ သူသည်၊ သင်တို့အားမျိုးစေ့ကိုပေး၍ ပွားများစေတော်မူမည်။<sup>၆</sup> သင်တို့၏  
 ၁၈ ဖြောင့်မတ်ခြင်းကိုလည်း ကြွယ်ဝစေတော်မူမည်။- ထိုသို့သင်တို့သည်စေ  
 ၁၉ တနာစိတ်နှင့်အမျိုးမျိုးသောစွန့်ကြဲပေးကမ်းခြင်းအလိုငှါ အရာရာ၌ကြွယ်  
 ၂၀ ဝခြင်းရှိသည်ဖြစ်၍၊<sup>၇</sup> ငါတို့အားဖြင့် ဘုရားသခင်၏ကျေးဇူးတော်ကိုမျိုး  
 ၂၁ မွမ်းစရာအကြောင်းရှိလိမ့်မည်။- အဘယ်သို့နည်းဟူမူကား၊ ဤလုပ်ကျွေး

<sup>၁</sup> ဝိ၊ ၆၊ ၁၇၊ ၁၀၊ ၂၂။ <sup>၂</sup> သျ၊ ၁၁၊ ၂၄။ ၁၉၊ ၁၇။ ၂၂၊ ၉။ ဝလ၊ ၆၊ ၇၊ ၉။ ၇၊ ၁၅၊ ၁၅။ <sup>၃</sup> ဝ၊ ၁၂၊ ၅။ ၂၅။ ၂၅။ သျ၊ ၁၁၊ ၂၅။ ဧဝ၊ ၁၁၊ ၂၊ ၉။ <sup>၄</sup> သျ၊ ၁၁၊ ၂၄၊ ၂၅။ ၂၀၊ ၂၇။ ၆၊ ၄၊ ၁၉။ <sup>၅</sup> ဧဝ၊ ၁၁၊ ၅၊ ၁၀။ <sup>၆</sup> ဧဝ၊ ၁၁၊ ၁၂။ မ၊ ၆၊ ၁။ <sup>၇</sup> ၁၊ ၁၁။ ၄၊ ၁၅။

ခြင်းအမှုသည်သန့်ရှင်းသူတို့၏ ဆင်းရဲခြင်းကို<sup>၁၄</sup> မစသည်သာမက၊ ဘုရား  
 သခင်၏ကျေးဇူးတော်ကို ချီးမွမ်းစရာအကြောင်းအများနှင့် ပြည့်စုံလျက်ရှိ  
 ၁၃ ၏။-သင်တို့သည်ခရစ်တော်၏ဖေဂေလိတရားအလိုသို့ထင်ရှားစွာလိုက်ခြင်း  
 အရာကို၎င်း၊ ထိုသန့်ရှင်းသူတို့မှစသော လူအပေါင်းတို့အား ကြည်ညိုသော  
 စေတနာစိတ်နှင့်<sup>၁၅</sup> စွန့်ကြဲပေးကမ်းခြင်းအရာကို၎င်းသူတို့သည်အောင်းမေ့  
 သောအခါ၊ ဤလုပ်ကျွေးခြင်းအမှု၏လက္ခဏာ သက်သေကို ထောက်၍၊<sup>၁၆</sup>  
 ၁၄ ဘုရားသခင်၏ ကျေးဇူးတော်ကို ချီးမွမ်း တတ်ကြ၏။- သင်တို့၌ ထူးမြတ်  
 သော ဘုရားသခင်၏<sup>၁၇</sup> ကျေးဇူးတော်ကိုလည်း သူတို့သည် ထောက်လျှင်၊  
 သင်တို့အဖို့အလိုငှါ ဆုတောင်း၍၊ အလွန်ချစ်ခင်မြတ်နိုးခြင်းစိတ်ရှိကြ၏။-  
 ၁၅ ပြော၍မကုန်နိုင်သောဘုရားသခင်၏<sup>၁၈</sup> ဆုကျေးဇူးတော်ကို အောင်းမေ့၍  
 ချီးမွမ်းခြင်းရှိစေသတည်း။

၁၀

အားနည်းသည်ဟုသူတပါးအပြစ်တင်သော်လည်း၊ တန်ခိုးတော်ပါသောလက်  
 နက်ကိုဆောင်သည်။၁-၆။ သို့ရာတွင် အသင်းတော်ကို ဖျက်ခြင်းငှါ မဟုတ်၊  
 တည်ဆောက်ခြင်းငှါဆောင်ရသည်ဖြစ်၍၊ ထိုလက်နက်ကိုသူတို့၌မသုံးစေ  
 ရမည်အကြောင်းသတိပေးသည်။၇-၁၁။ အပြစ်တင်သောသူတို့ကဲ့သို့လည်း၊  
 မလျှောက်ပတ်သောဝါကြားခြင်းကိုမပြုလို။၁၂-၁၈။

၁ သင်တို့၏<sup>၁၉</sup> မျက်မှောက်၌ရှိခုံချခြင်း၊ မျက်ကွယ်၌သင်တို့အမှုကိုစီရင်၍ရဲ  
 ရင့်ခြင်းရှိသော<sup>၂၀</sup> ငါပေါလုသည်၊ ခရစ်တော်၏နူးညံ့သိမ်မွေ့ဖြည်းညှင်းတော်  
 ၂ မူခြင်းကိုအကြောင်းပြု၍ သင်တို့ကိုတောင်းပန်ပါ၏။- ငါတို့သည် ဇာတိပက  
 တိအလိုသို့လိုက်၍ ကျင့်သောသူဖြစ်ကြသည်ဟု ထင်မှတ်သောသူတို့အား၊  
 ငါကြံစည်သောရဲရင့်ခြင်းအတိုင်း၊ သင်တို့ဆီသို့ရောက်လာသောအခါထိုမျှ  
 ၃ လောက်<sup>၂၁</sup> ရဲရင့်ခြင်းမရှိမည်အကြောင်းငါတောင်းပန်ပါ၏။- အဘယ်ကြောင့်  
 နည်းဟူမူကား၊ ငါတို့သည်လူဇာတိ၌ကျင်လည်သော်လည်း၊ ဇာတိပကတိ  
 ၄ အလိုသို့လိုက်၍ စစ်တိုက်ကြသည်မဟုတ်။- ငါတို့<sup>၂၂</sup> စစ်တိုက်၍ သုံးစွဲသော<sup>၂၃</sup>  
 လက်နက်သည် ဇာတိပကတိ လက်နက်မဟုတ်၊<sup>၂၄</sup> ဘုရား သခင်၏ တန်ခိုး  
 ၅ တော်အားဖြင့်<sup>၂၅</sup> မြို့ရိုးမြို့ပြတို့ကိုဖြိုဖျက်နိုင်သောလက်နက်ဖြစ်၏။- ထိုလက်  
 နက်အားဖြင့်လူတို့၏အကြံအစည်တို့ကို၎င်း၊ ဘုရားသခင်ကိုသိသောပညာ  
 ကိုဆီးတားသော မာန်မာနရှိသမျှတို့ကို၎င်း<sup>၂၆</sup> နှိမ်ချမှောက်လှန်၍၊ ခပ်သိမ်း

၁၄ဂ:၁၄။ ၁၅ထော:၁၃:၁၆။ ၁၆မ:၅:၁၆။ ၁၇ဂ:၁။ ၁၈ယာ:၁:၁၇။ ၁၉၀။ ၁၂:၅:၇၊ ၇။ ၂၀ရော:၁၂:  
 ၁။ ၂၁၃:၂:၁၀။ ၁၂ထော:၄:၂၁။ ၂၁ထံ:၁:၁၈။ ၂ထံ:၂:၃။ ၂၂မ:၁၃။ ၁၃ထံ:၅:၈။ ၆:၇။ ၁၃:  
 ၃၊ ၄။ ၁၇:၂၂။ ၁၂ထော:၂:၅။ ၂၃ယော:၁:၁၀။ ၂၄ထော:၁:၁၉။ ၃:၁၉။

သောမိတ်တို့ကိုဖမ်းသွားချုပ်ထားလျက်၊ ခရစ်တော်၏စကားကို နားထောင်  
 ၆ စေကြ၏။<sup>၆</sup> သင်တို့၏နားထောင်ခြင်းအမှုသည် ပြည့်စုံပြီးမှ နားမထောင်ဘဲ  
 နေသောသူအပေါင်းတို့ကို<sup>၇</sup> ဒါဏ်ပေးခြင်းငှါ ငါတို့သည် အသင့်ရှိကြ၏။  
 ၇ <sup>၈</sup> မျက်နှာကိုသာ ကြည့်မှတ်ကြသလော။ <sup>၉</sup> အကြင်သူက၊ ငါသည် ခရစ်  
 တော်၏လူ ဖြစ်သည်ဟု မိမိ၌ စွဲလမ်းခြင်းရှိ၏။ ထိုသူသည် ခရစ်တော်၏လူ  
 ၈ ဖြစ်သကဲ့သို့၊ <sup>၁၀</sup> ငါတို့လည်း ခရစ်တော်၏လူ ဖြစ်ကြောင်းကို၊ တဖန်အလိုအ  
 ၈ လျောက် ဆင်ခြင်သိမှတ်စေ။- သင်တို့ကို ပယ်ရှင်း ဖျက်ဆီးခြင်းအလိုငှါ မ  
 ဟုတ်၊ တည်ဆောက်ခြင်းအလိုငှါ၊ သခင်ဘုရားသည် ငါတို့၌ အပ်ပေးတော်  
 မူသော<sup>၁၁</sup> တန်ခိုးကို ငါသည်သာ၍ ဝါကြွားသော်လည်း၊ <sup>၁၂</sup> ရှက်ကြောက်  
 ၉ စရာအကြောင်းမရှိ။- ငါရေး၍ ပေးလိုက်သော စာအားဖြင့်သာ သင်တို့ကို  
 ၁၀ ခြိမ်းခြောက်သကဲ့သို့ ငါမပြုလို။- အကြောင်းမူကား၊ ထိုသူ၏စာသည် လေး  
 လံသောစာ၊ တန်ခိုးနှင့်ပြည့်စုံသောစာဖြစ်၏။ ကိုယ်တိုင်ရှိလျှင် မူကား၊<sup>၁၆</sup>  
 ၁၀ သတ္တိမရှိသောသူ။ <sup>၁၇</sup> အချည်းနှီးသောစကားကို ပြောသောသူ ဖြစ်သည်ဟု  
 ၁၁ ဆိုတတ်သောသူရှိ၏။- ငါတို့သည်ကို ယ်တိုင်မရှိ၍ စာ၌ပါသောစကားအား  
 ဖြင့်ဖြစ်သကဲ့သို့၊ ကိုယ်တိုင်မျက်မှောက်ရှိသောအခါ အမှုအားဖြင့်ဖြစ်လိမ့်  
 မည်ဟု၊ ထိုသူသည် ဆင်ခြင်သိမှတ်စေ။  
 ၁၂ <sup>၁၈</sup> ကိုယ်ကို ကိုယ်ချီးမွမ်းသောသူတို့နှင့် ရေတွက်ဝင်ခြင်းကို ၎င်း၊ ပြိုင်နှိုင်း  
 ခြင်းကို ၎င်း ငါတို့မပြုဝံ့။ ထိုသူတို့သည် အချင်းချင်း တယောက်နှင့် တယောက်  
 ၁၃ ခိုင်းနှိုင်းခြင်း၊ ပြိုင်နှိုင်းခြင်းကို ပြု၍ ပညာမဲ့ဖြစ်ကြ၏။- ထိုမှတပါး၊<sup>၁၉</sup> ကိုယ်  
 ငန်းကိုယ်တာကို လွန်ကျူး၍ ပြုသော အမှုအရာကို ငါတို့ ဝါကြွားခြင်းမရှိဝံ့၊  
 ဘုရားသခင်ဝေငှတော်မူသော အငန်းအတာ၏အတိုင်း အရှည်အတွင်းတွင်  
 ပြုသော အရာကိုသာ ဝါကြွားခြင်းရှိဝံ့၏။ ထိုအတိုင်း အရှည်သည် သင်တို့တိုင်  
 ၁၄ အောင်ပင်မှီသတည်း။- သင်တို့တိုင်အောင် မမှီလျှင်၊ ငါတို့သည် လွန်ကျူး၍  
 ပြုကြသည်မဟုတ်။ အကြောင်းမူကား၊ ခရစ်တော်၏ ဇံဂေလီ တရားကို  
 ၁၅-၁၆ ဟောပြော၍၊ သင်တို့ရှိရာသို့ တိုင်အောင်<sup>၂၀</sup> ရောက်ကြပြီ။- ငါတို့သည်  
 ကိုယ်ငန်း ကိုယ်တာကို လွန်ကျူး၍၊ <sup>၂၁</sup> သူတပါး အလုပ်ထဲသို့ ဝင်ခြင်း  
 ကြောင့် ဝါကြွားလေ့ ရှိကြသည်မဟုတ်။ ထိုသို့ သူငန်း သူတာအတွင်းတွင်  
 ပွင်ဆင်ပြီးသော အမှုအရာကို ဝါကြွားခြင်းမရှိဘဲ၊ သင်တို့ပြည်တဖက်သို့  
 ကူး၍ ဇံဂေလီတရားကို ဟောပြောရသော အခွင့်ရှိစေခြင်းငှါ၊ သင်တို့၏ယုံ

၆:၂၊ ၇:၁၅၊ ၁၁:၁၃၊ ၂၁:၁၀၊ ၁၁:၁၂၊ ၁၁:၁၀၊ ယော၊ ၇:၂၄၊ ၁၂:၁၀၊ ၁၄:၃၇၊ ၁ယော၊  
 ၄:၆၊ ၁၇:၁၁၊ ၂၃၊ ၁ကော၊ ၃:၂၃၊ ၉:၁၊ ၁၅:၁၃၊ ၁၀၊ ၁၅:၁၄၊ ၁၂:၆၊ ၁၆:၁၊ ၁၂:၅၊ ၇၊ ၈၊  
 ၄:၁၃၊ ၁၂:၁၁၊ ၆၊ ၁ကော၊ ၁:၁၇၊ ၂:၁၁၊ ၁၄၊ ၁၁:၁၁၊ ၅:၁၂၊ ၁၆:၁၅၊ ၂၀:၁၀၊ ၃:၁၅၊  
 ၉:၁၊ ၂၀:၁၅၊ ၂၀



၁၇ ကြည်ခြင်းပါရမီရင့်ပြီးမှ၊ ငါတို့၏အငန်းအတာသည် အလွန်ကျယ်ဝန်းမည်  
၁၈ ဟုမျှော်လင့်ခြင်းရှိ၏။- ၂ သို့ဖြစ်၍ ဝါကြားသောသူမည်သည်ကား၊ သခင်  
၁၉ ဘုရား၌ သာဝါကြားစေ။- အကြောင်းမူကား၊ ၂<sup>၃</sup> ကိုယ်ကို ကိုယ်ချိုးမွမ်း  
၂၀ သောသူသည် ဝန်ခံတော်မူသောသူဖြစ်သည်မဟုတ်။ ၂<sup>၄</sup> သခင်ဘုရားချိုးမွမ်း  
၂၁ တော်မူခြင်းကို ခံရသောသူသာလျှင်၊ ဝန်ခံတော်မူသောသူဖြစ်သတည်း။

၁၁

အသင်းတော်အဖို့ စိုးရိမ်၍ ဆုမွဲသောအသံ ပင်ပါလျက်၊ သူကိုအပြစ်တင်၍ ဝါ  
ကြားတတ်သောမိစ္ဆာဆရာတို့ အတွက်ကြောင့်၊ သူသည်လည်း အနည်းငယ်  
ဝါကြားစေခြင်းငှါ သည်းခံကြရမည်အကြောင်းတောင်းပန်ပြီးလျှင်၊ မိမိဇာ  
တိ၏ အကြောင်း၊ တမန်တော်အရာကို ခံရသည်အကြောင်း၊ အမှုတော်ကို  
ဆောင်ရွက်၍ ကြိုးစားသည်အကြောင်း၊ ညည်းဆဲခြင်း၊ ဒုက္ခဆင်းရဲအမျိုး  
မျိုးခံရခြင်းအကြောင်းများကို၊ မိမိကိုယ်ကိုအနိုင်အထက်ပြု၍ ထုတ်ဖော်  
သည်။ ၁-၃၃။

၁ ဝ ငါမိုက်ခဲသောအပြစ်ကို သင်တို့သည် ခဏသည်ခံစေခြင်းငှါ ငါအလို  
၂ ရှိ၏။ ခဏသည်ခံကြပါလော့။- အကြောင်းမူကား၊ ငါသည် သင်တို့ကို သီ  
လနှင့်ပြည့်စုံသောသတို့သမီးကညာကဲ့သို့ ခရစ်တော်အား ဆက်အံ့သောငှါ၊  
သင်တို့ကို လင်တဦးနှင့် ထိမ်းမြားဆောင်နှင်း ပြီးသော့ကြောင့်၊ ဘုရား  
သခင်၏အလိုတော်အတိုင်း စိုးရိမ်သောစိတ်နှင့် သင်တို့ကို စောင့်ရှောက်  
၃ လျက်နေ၏။- ၆ မြေသည်မိမိပရိယာယ်အားဖြင့်၊ ဇေကို လှည့်စားသကဲ့သို့  
သင်တို့သည် ၇ စိတ်ဆွေးမြေ့ယိုယွင်း၍၊ ခရစ်တော်ကို အကြွင်းမဲ့ ချစ်သော  
၄ စိတ်ပျောက်မည်ဟု စိုးရိမ်ခြင်းရှိ၏။- သင်တို့ရှိရာသို့ရောက်လာသောသူ  
သည် ငါတို့မဟောမပြောသေးသော ယေရှုတပါးကို ဟောပြောသော်၎င်း၊  
သင်တို့သည် မခံရသေးသော ဝိညာဉ်တော် တပါးကို ခံရသော်၎င်း၊ နားမ  
ထောင်သေးသော ၈ ဝေဇာလတရားစကားကို နားထောင်သော်၎င်း၊ ထိုသူကို  
သည်းခံကောင်း၏။

၅ ငါသည် အကြီးဆုံးသော တမန်တော်အောက် အလျှင်းမယုတ်သည်ကို  
၆ ငါသဘောရှိ၏။- ၁၀ စကားအားဖြင့် လူရှိုင်းဟုတ်သော်လည်း၊ ၁၁ ပညာအား

၂၂ ဖော့ရှား၊ ၆၅:၁၆။ ယောဇ:၂၄။ ၁ကော:၁:၃၁။ ၂ပျ:၂၇:၂။ ၂၄ဇော:၂:၂၉။ ၁ကော:၄:၅။  
၁၁၆။ ၅:၁၃။ ၂ဝတ်:၂၁:၃၃။ ၂ကော:၁:၂၈။ ၄ယော:၂:၁၉၊ ၂၀။ ၁ကော:၄:၁၅။ ၁ဂလ:၄:၁၇၊ ၁၈။  
၆က:၃:၄။ ယော:၈:၄၄။ ၂၊ ၆:၂၄။ ကော:၂:၄၊ ၈၊ ၁၁။ ၁ဝတ်:၁:၃၂။ ၄:၁။ ယော:၁၃:၉။ ၂ပေ:၁၃:၇။  
၁ဂလ:၁:၇၊ ၈။ ၆၁:၁၁။ ၁ကော:၁၅:၁၀။ ဂလ:၂:၆။ ၁ဝေ:၁၀။ ၁ကော:၁:၁၇။ ၂:၁၁၊ ၃။  
၁၁:၃:၄။



၇ ဖြင့်လူရိုင်းမဟုတ်။ သင်တို့တွင်အရာရာ၌ ငါတို့သည် အစည်ကိုယ်ကိုယ်  
 ၈ ထင်ရှားစွာပြကြပြီ။- သင်တို့ကိုချီးမြှောက်ခြင်းငှါ၊<sup>၁၂</sup> ကိုယ်ကိုယ်နှိမ့်  
 ၉ ချလျက်၊ ကျေးဇူးဆပ်ခြင်းကိုမခံဘဲ၊ သင်တို့အားဘုရားသခင်၏ ဇဝံဂေလိတ  
 ၁၀ ရားကိုဟောပြောသည်အရာမှာ ငါသည် အပြစ်ရှိသလော။- သင်တို့အမှုကို  
 ၁၁ ဆောင်ရွက်မည် အကြောင်း၊ အခြားသော အသင်းတော်များ ပေးသောစ  
 ၁၂ ရိတ်ကို ငါခံ၍၊ သူတို့ကိုလုယူရာသို့ရောက်လေပြီတကား။- သင်တို့နှင့်အတူ  
 ၁၃ ရှိနေ၍ တစ်စုံတစ်ခုကို လိုသောအခါ အတယ် သူကိုမျှ<sup>၁၄</sup> ငါမနှောင့်ရှက်။ အ  
 ၁၄ ကြောင်းမူကား၊<sup>၁၅</sup> မာကေဒေါနိုပြည်ကလာသော ညီအစ်ကိုတို့သည် ငါလို  
 ၁၅ သမျှကိုပေးကြ၏။ သင်တို့ကို အလျှင်း<sup>၁၆</sup> မနှောင့်ရှက်ဘဲ သတိနှင့်နေခဲ့ပြီ။  
 ၁၆ နောင်၌လည်း သတိနှင့် နေဦးမည်။-<sup>၁၇</sup> ခရစ်တော်၏ သစ္စာတရားသည် ငါ၌  
 ၁၇ ရှိသည် ဖြစ်၍၊ အခါယ ပြည်များတို့၌ ဤသို့ ငါ ဝါကြားသည် အမှုကို<sup>၁၈</sup>  
 ၁၈ အတယ် သူမျှမဆီးတားရ။- အတယ်ကြောင့်နည်း။<sup>၁၉</sup> သင်တို့ကို ငါမချစ်သ  
 ၁၉ လော။ ဘုရားသခင်သိတော်မူ၏။

၂၀<sup>၁</sup> အခွင့်ရလိုသောသူတို့သည် အခွင့်မရစေခြင်းငှါ၎င်း၊ ဝါကြားခြင်းအ  
 ၂၁ ရာ၌သူတို့သည် ငါ့ကဲ့သို့ထင်ရှားစွာ ဖြစ်စေခြင်းငှါ၎င်း၊ ငါပြုခဲ့ပြီးသည်အ  
 ၂၂ တိုင်းအစည် ပြုဦးမည်။- အကြောင်းမူကား၊<sup>၂၃</sup> ထိုသူတို့သည် မိစ္ဆာတမန်  
 ၂၃ တော်ဖြစ်ကြ၏။ ခရစ်တော်၏တမန် ဖြစ်ရောင်ဆောင်၍၊<sup>၂၄</sup> လှည့်ဖြားတတ်  
 ၂၄ သော အမှုစောင့်ဖြစ်ကြ၏။- ဤအမှုသည် အံ့ဩသော ဖွယ်ဖြစ်သည်မဟုတ်။<sup>၂၅</sup>  
 ၂၅ စာတန်ပင်လျှင်လင်းသော ကောင်းကင်တမန်ဖြစ်ရောင်ဆောင်တတ်၏။- သို့  
 ၂၆ ဖြစ်၍ သူ၏ဆရာတို့သည်လည်း၊<sup>၂၆</sup> ဖြောင့်မတ်ခြင်းတရားကိုဟောသောဆ  
 ၂၆ ရာဖြစ်ရောင်ဆောင်လျှင်၊ အတယ် ဆိုဘွယ် ရှိသနည်း။<sup>၂၇</sup> သူတို့သည်ကိုယ်  
 ၂၇ ကျင့်သော အကျင့်အတိုင်းနောက်ဆုံး၌ အကျိုးအပြစ်ကိုခံရကြလတံ့။-<sup>၂၈</sup> တ  
 ၂၈ ဖန်ငါဆိုသည်ကား၊ ငကိုသူရူးဖြစ်သည်ဟု အတယ် သူမျှမထင်စေနှင့်။ သို့  
 ၂၉ မဟုတ်၊ ငါဝါကြားစရာအခွင့်အနည်းငယ်ရှိစေခြင်းငှါ ငကိုသူရူးကဲ့သို့မှတ်  
 ၂၉ ရှိသည်ခံကြလေ့။- ဤသို့ငါပြောသောစကားမှာ၊<sup>၂၉</sup> သခင်ဘုရား၏နည်း  
 ၃၀ တူငါပြောသည်မဟုတ်။<sup>၃၀</sup> သူရူးကဲ့သို့ရဲရင့်စွာ ဝါကြားလျက်ပြောဆို၏။  
 ၃၁<sup>၃၁</sup> လူများတို့သည်လောကီအခြင်းအရာ၌ ဝါကြားသောကြောင့် ငါသည်  
 ၃၂ လည်းဝါကြားရ၏။-<sup>၃၂</sup> သင်တို့သည်လိမ္မာသောသူဖြစ်သောကြောင့်၊ သူရူး

၁၂၄:၂။ ၅:၁၁။ ၁၂:၁၂။ ၁၃:၁၀:၁။ ၁၄:၁၃:၂။ ၁၅:၁၂:၁၂။ ၁၆:၁၂:၁၂။ ၁၇:၁၂:၁၂။ ၁၈:၁၂:၁၂။ ၁၉:၁၂:၁၂။ ၂၀:၁၂:၁၂။ ၂၁:၁၂:၁၂။ ၂၂:၁၂:၁၂။ ၂၃:၁၂:၁၂။ ၂၄:၁၂:၁၂။ ၂၅:၁၂:၁၂။ ၂၆:၁၂:၁၂။ ၂၇:၁၂:၁၂။ ၂၈:၁၂:၁၂။ ၂၉:၁၂:၁၂။ ၃၀:၁၂:၁၂။ ၃၁:၁၂:၁၂။ ၃၂:၁၂:၁၂။ ၃၃:၁၂:၁၂။ ၃၄:၁၂:၁၂။ ၃၅:၁၂:၁၂။ ၃၆:၁၂:၁၂။ ၃၇:၁၂:၁၂။ ၃၈:၁၂:၁၂။ ၃၉:၁၂:၁၂။ ၄၀:၁၂:၁၂။ ၄၁:၁၂:၁၂။ ၄၂:၁၂:၁၂။ ၄၃:၁၂:၁၂။ ၄၄:၁၂:၁၂။ ၄၅:၁၂:၁၂။ ၄၆:၁၂:၁၂။ ၄၇:၁၂:၁၂။ ၄၈:၁၂:၁၂။ ၄၉:၁၂:၁၂။ ၅၀:၁၂:၁၂။



ထာဝရ<sup>၆</sup>မဂ်သာရှိတော်မူသော<sup>၁</sup> ငါတို့သခင် ယေရှုခရစ်၏ ခမည်းတော် ဘုရားသခင်သိတော်မူ၏။

၃၂ ဒမာသက်မြို့၌ အရေတမင်းကြီး ခန့်ထားသော မြို့ဝန်သည် ငကိုဖမ်းဆီး  
၃၃ ခြင်းငှါ အလိုရှိ၍၊<sup>၁</sup> ဒမာသက်မြို့ကို စောင့်စည်တွင်၊- တပည့်တော်တို့သည် ငကိုတောင်း၌ ထည့်ပြီးလျှင်၊ ပြတင်းပေါက်မှ ထုတ်၍ မြို့ရိုးအပေါ်ကလျော့၃ ချာဖြင့် ထိုမြို့ဝန်လက်မှ ငါပြေး၍ လွတ်ရ၏။

၁၂

ထူးမြတ်သော ဗျာဒိတ်တော်များစွာကို ခံရသောကြောင့် ဝါကြားစရာ အခွင့်ရှိ သော်လည်း ထိုသို့မပြုလို၊ မိမိ၏အားနည်းခြင်းအကြောင်း၌သာ၍ ဝါကြား ချင်သည်၊ ၁၀-၁၀။ သူကို ဝါကြားစေကြသောကြောင့်၊ သူတို့ကို ဆုမွန်အပြစ်တင် သည်၊ ၁၁-၁၁။ သူတို့ရှိရာသို့ တဖန်သွားမည်။ သို့သော်လည်း သူတို့၏ ဥစ္စာကို ဂှာသည်မဟုတ်၊ ချစ်သောအဖကဲ့သို့၊ သူတို့၏ အကျိုးကိုသာ ဂှာ၍၊ သူတို့၏ အပြစ်များကြောင့်၊ ဒါဏ်ပေးရလိမ့်မည်ဟု မျိုးရိမ်လျက်ရှိသည်၊ ၁၅-၂၁။

၁ ငါသည် ဝါကြားခြင်းကို မပြုသင့်လျှင်၊ သခင်ဘုရားပြတော်မူသော၊ ထူး  
၂ ဆန်းသော ဂူပါရုံနှင့် ဗျာဒိတ်တော်များကို တဖန်ပြောဦးမည်။- တဆယ် လေးနှစ်အထက်က၊<sup>၁</sup> ခရစ်တော်၏ တပည့်ဖြစ်သော လူတယောက်ကို<sup>၂</sup> တ တိယကောင်းကင်သို့ တိုင်အောင် ချီဆောင်သည်အကြောင်းကို ငါသိ၏။ ထို အခါ သူ၌ ကိုယ်ခန္ဓာပါသည်မပါသည်ကို ငါမသိ။ ဘုရားသခင်သိတော်မူ  
၃-၄ ၏။- ထိုသူသည်<sup>၃</sup> ပရဒီသုဘုံသို့ ချီဆောင်ခြင်းကို ခံရ၍၊ လူမပြောအပ်မပြော နှိုင်းသောစကားကို ကြားသည်အကြောင်းကို ငါသိ၏။ ထိုအခါ ကိုယ်ခန္ဓာပါ  
၅ သည်မပါသည်ကို ငါမသိ။ ဘုရားသခင်သိတော်မူ၏။- ထိုသို့သောသူကို ဝါ  
၆ ကြားမည်။ နွမ်းရိအားနည်းခြင်းမှ တပါး<sup>၄</sup> ကိုယ်ဂုဏ်ကို မဝါကြား၊-<sup>၅</sup> ဝါ ကြားခြင်းငှါ အလိုရှိလျှင်လည်း၊ သူရူးဖြစ်သည်မဟုတ်။ အကြောင်းမူကား၊ ငါသည် ဟုတ်မှန်စွာ ပြောတတ်၏။ တစုံတယောက်သောသူသည် ငကိုမြင် သည်ထက်၊ ငသိတင်းကို ကြားသည်ထက်၊ ငကိုသာ၍ မထင်စေခြင်းငှါ ငါမ  
၇ ပြောဘဲနေ၏။- ငါခံရသော ဗျာဒိတ်တော်အလွန် ထူးမြတ်၍ ငါသည် ထောင် လွှားသောစိတ်မရှိစေခြင်းငှါ၊ ငကို ဒါဏ်ခတ်သော<sup>၆</sup> စာတန်၏ တမန်တည်း  
၈ ဟူသော ငကိုယ်၌<sup>၇</sup> စူးသော ဆူးကို ပေးတော်မူ၏။-<sup>၈</sup> ထိုဆင်းရဲခြင်းနှင့် ကင်း လွတ်မည်အကြောင်း၊ သုံးကြိမ်မြောက် အောင်သခင်ဘုရားကို ငါ ဆုတောင်း

၆ ဧပေါ၊ ၉:၅။<sup>၁</sup> ၁၁:၂၃။ ဧပေါ၊ ၁:၉။ ၉:၁။ ဂလ၊ ၁:၂၀။ ဝသက်၊ ၂:၅။<sup>၂</sup> ၁၁:၉။ ၂၄:၂၅။<sup>၃</sup> ၅:၁၇။ ဧပေါ၊ ၁:၇။ ဂလ၊ ၁:၂၂။<sup>၄</sup> ၁၂:၁၇။<sup>၅</sup> ၂၄:၄၃။ ၂၁:၁၀။<sup>၆</sup> ၁၀:၈။ ၁၁:၁၆။<sup>၇</sup> ယော၊ ၁:၂:၇။ လူ၊ ၁:၃:၁၆။<sup>၈</sup> ယော၊ ၂:၈:၂၄။ ဂလ၊ ၄:၁၃၊ ၁၄။<sup>၉</sup> တရား၊ ၃:၂၃-၂၇။ မ၊ ၂:၆:၄၄။



၆ ၏ အသနားတော်ခံပြီးလျှင်- ငကျေးဇူးသည်သင့်အဖို့လောက်ပေ၏။  
 ငတန်ခိုးသည်အားနည်းခြင်းအဖြစ်၌စုံလင်တတ်သည်ဟုမိန့်တော်မူ၏။ထို  
 ကြောင့်<sup>၆</sup>ခရစ်တော်၏တန်ခိုးသည်ငအပေါ်၌ကိုးနိုးဝပ်မည်အကြောင်း၊ င  
 ကိုယ်၌<sup>၁၁</sup>အားနည်းခြင်းအဖြစ်ကိုဝမ်းမြောက်သောစိတ်နှင့်ဝါကြွားခြင်း  
 ၁၀ ငှါသာ၍ငါအလိုရှိ၏။-သို့ဖြစ်၍ခရစ်တော်ကြောင့်ခံရသောအားနည်းခြင်း၊  
 ကဲ့ရဲ့ခြင်း၊ ဆင်းရဲခြင်း၊ ညည်းဆဲနှိပ်စက်ခြင်း၊ ကြပ်တည်းစွာသော ဒုက္ခ  
 ၁၀ ဝေဒနာခံခြင်းတို့ကို<sup>၁၁</sup>ငါနှစ်သက်၏။ အကြောင်းမူကား၊ <sup>၁၂</sup>ငါသည်အား  
 ၁၀ နည်းသောအခါ တန်ခိုးနှင့်ပြည့်စုံလျက်ရှိ၏။- <sup>၁၂</sup>ငါသည်ဝါကြွားတတ်  
 သောသူရူးဖြစ်သလော။ထိုသို့ဖြစ်လျှင်သင်တို့သည်ငကိုအနိုင်အထက်ဖြစ်  
 စေကြပြီ။ အဘယ်သို့နည်းဟူမူကား၊ သင်တို့ချီးမွမ်းခြင်းကိုငါခံသင့်၏။<sup>၁၃</sup>  
 ငါသည်ဘာမျှမဟုတ်သော်လည်း၊ <sup>၁၅</sup>အကြီးဆုံးသောတမန်တော်အောက်  
 ၁၂ အလျှင်းမယုတ်မညံ့။-<sup>၁၆</sup>အကယ်စင်စစ်သည်ခံခြင်းနှင့်တကွနိမိတ်လက္ခ  
 ၁၂ ဏာ အံ့ဖွယ်သောအမှု၊ ထူးဆန်းသောတန်ခိုးများအားဖြင့် တမန်တော်၏  
 ၁၃ လက္ခဏာတို့ကို သင်တို့တွင် ထင်ရှားစွာ ပြုပြီ။- <sup>၁၇</sup>ငါသည် သင်တို့ကို မ  
 နှောင့်ရှက်သော အရာတခုကိုထားလျှင်၊ <sup>၁၈</sup>သင်တို့သည် အခြားသောအ  
 သင်းတော်ထက် အဘယ်သို့ယုတ်ညံ့သနည်း။ <sup>၁၉</sup>ထိုသို့ငါပြစ်မှားသောအ  
 ၁၄ ပြစ်ကိုသည်းခံကြလေဘူး။-<sup>၂၀</sup>ဤတတိယအကြိမ်သင်တို့ဆီသို့သွားခြင်းငှါ ငါ  
 သည်အသင့်ရှိ၏။သင်တို့ကိုနှောင့်ရှက်မည်ဟုအကြံမရှိ။သင်တို့ဥစ္စာကိုငါ  
 ရှာသည်မဟုတ်၊ <sup>၂၁</sup>သင်တို့ကိုသာရှာ၏။ <sup>၂၂</sup>သားသမီးတို့သည်မိဘအတွက်  
 ဥစ္စာကိုဆည်းပူးရသည်မဟုတ်၊ မိဘတို့သည်သားသမီးတို့အတွက်ဆည်းပူး  
 ၁၅ ရ၏။- ငါသည်သင်တို့ကို<sup>၂၃</sup>ချစ်ခြင်းမေတ္တာစိတ်တိုးပွားသည်အတိုင်းသင်  
 တို့သည် ငကိုချစ်ခြင်းမေတ္တာစိတ် ဆုတ်ယုတ်သော်လည်း၊ <sup>၂၄</sup>သင်တို့စိတ်  
 ဝိညာဉ်၏အကျိုးအလိုငှါ ငါသည်<sup>၂၅</sup>ကိုယ်ဥစ္စာကိုငှင်၊ ကိုယ်ကိုငှင်၊ ကုန်  
 စေခြင်းငှါအလှူနုစေတနာရှိ၏။  
 ၁၆ သင်တို့ကို<sup>၂၆</sup>ငါ မနှောင့်ရှက် သည်မှန်စေတော့။ သို့သော်လည်း လိမ္မာ  
 ၁၇ သောသူဖြစ်၍ ပရိယာယ်အားဖြင့်သင်တို့ကို ဖမ်းဆီးပြီဟုဆိုလျှင်- တစုံ  
 တယောက် သော သူကိုသင်တို့ ဆီသို့ စေလွှတ်၍၊ <sup>၂၇</sup>သင်တို့၏ ဥစ္စာကိုပရိ  
 ၁၈ ယာယ်အားဖြင့် ငါယူ သလော။- <sup>၂၈</sup>တိတု သည် သင်တို့ ဆီသို့ သွားမည်

၆ပေးငှား၁၄၊ ၁၁၁၁:၃၀၊ ၁၇:၄၊ ရော:၅:၃၊ ၁၂၁၃:၄၊ ၁၃၁၁:၁၊ ၁၆:၁၇၊ ၁၄၁၁:၁၃:၇၊  
 ၁၅:၁၂:၉၊ ၁၆:၁၇၊ ၁၁၁၁:၅၊ ၈၈:၂:၆၊ ၇၇:၁၊ ၁၆:၄:၂၊ ၆:၄၊ ၁၁:၆၊ ရော:၁၅:၁၈၊ ၁၉၊ ၁၁:၁၉:  
 ၂၊ ၇:၁၁:၉၊ ၁၁:၁၉:၁၂၊ ၁၁၁၁:၁၃:၇၊ ၁၆:၁၁:၇၊ ၂၁:၁၃:၁၊ ၂၁:၁၂:၁၃:၃၊ ၁၁:၁၁:၁၁:  
 ၃၃၊ ၂၁:၁၁:၁၄:၁၄:၁၅၊ ၂၃:၁၂:၁၃၊ ၂၄:၁၆၊ ယော:၁၀:၁၁၊ ကော:၁၁:၂၄၊ ၂၀:၂:၁၀၊  
 ၂၀:၂:၁၇၊ ၁၁:၁၂:၁၇၊ ၂၆:၁၃၊ ၂၇:၁၂၊ ၂၈:၆:၁၆:၂၊





ခြင်းသက်သေကို သင်တို့သည် ရှာသော့ကြောင့်၊ ငါရောက်လာသောအခါ  
 ၄ မသနားရ။-<sup>၁</sup> အကြောင်းမူကား၊ ထိုခရစ် တော်သည် အားနည်း ခြင်းနှင့်  
 လက်ဝါးကပ်တိုင်မှာ အသေခံသော်လည်း၊ ဘုရားသခင်၏တန်ခိုးတော်နှင့်  
 ၆ အသက်ရှင်တော်မူ၏။<sup>၂</sup> ငါတို့သည်လည်း ခရစ်တော်၏နည်းတူအားနည်း  
 သော်လည်း၊ သင်တို့တွင်ပြသော ဘုရားသခင်၏တန်ခိုးတော်အားဖြင့်ခရစ်  
 ၈ တော်နှင့်အတူအသက်ရှင်ခြင်းရှိကြလိမ့်မည်။-သင်တို့သည်ယုံကြည်ခြင်း  
 ဌိတည်သလော၊ မတည်လော ဟုကိုယ်ကိုယ်<sup>၃</sup> စစ်ကြော ကြလေ့။  
 ကိုယ်ကိုယ်စုံစမ်းကြလေ့။<sup>၄</sup> အစစ်မခံနိုင် သောသူမမှန်လျှင်၊<sup>၅</sup> ယေရှု  
 ၆ ခရစ်သည် သင်တို့၌ တည်တော်မူသည်ဟု ကိုယ်အကြောင်းကို ကိုယ်မသိ  
 ၈ ကြသလော။-ငါတို့သည်အစစ်ခံနိုင်သောသူဖြစ်သည်ကိုသင်တို့သိကြလိမ့်  
 ၉ မည်ဟုငါထင်မှတ်မျှော်လင့်ခြင်းရှိ၏။- ငါတို့သည်အစစ်ခံနိုင်ကြောင်းကို  
 ထင်ရှားစေခြင်းငှါ ငါအလိုရှိသည် မဟုတ်။<sup>၆</sup> အစစ် မခံနိုင် သောသူကဲ့သို့  
 ထင်သော်လည်း၊ သင်တို့သည် ကောင်းမွန်စွာ ကျင့်စေခြင်းငှါ၊ မကောင်း  
 သောအကျင့်တစုံတခုကိုမျှမကျင့်မည်အကြောင်း၊ ငါသည်ဘုရားသခင်ကို  
 ၁၀ ဆုတောင်း ပဋ္ဌနာပြု၏။- ငါတို့သည် သမ္မာတရားကို ဆီးတားခြင်းငှါ အ  
 ၁၂ လျှင်းမတတ် နိုင်ကြ၊- သမ္မာတရားဘက်၌နေ၍သာတတ်နိုင်ကြ၏။<sup>၇</sup> ငါတို့  
 သည်အားနည်း၍သင်တို့သည်အားကြီးသောအခါ၊ ငါတို့သည်ဝမ်းမြောက်  
 ခြင်းရှိကြ၏။<sup>၈</sup> သင်တို့သည်စုံလင်မည် အကြောင်းကိုသာ အလိုရှိကြ၏။-  
 ၁၄ ထိုကြောင့်ပယ်ရှင်းဖျက်ဆီးခြင်းအလိုငှါမဟုတ်၊ တည်ဆောက်ခြင်းအလို  
 ၁၆ ငှါ၊ သခင်ဘုရားသည်<sup>၉</sup> ငါ၌အပ်ပေးတော်မူသော တန်ခိုးရှိသည် အတိုင်း  
 ငါသည်ရောက်လာသောအခါ<sup>၁၀</sup> ပြင်းစွာသောဒါဏ် ကိုမပေးလို၍၊ ယခုပင်  
 သင်တို့နှင့်ကွာဝေးသေးသည်ကာလ၌<sup>၁၁</sup> ငါရေးလိုက်၏။  
 ၁၈ ကြွင်းသေးသောစကားဟူမူကား၊ ညီအစ်ကိုတို့၊ သင်တို့၌မဂ်လာရှိပါစေ  
 သော။ စုံလင်ခြင်း၊ သက်သာဝမ်းမြောက်ခြင်းရှိကြလေ့။<sup>၁၂</sup> စိတ်တညီတ  
 ညွတ်တည်းဖြစ်၍၊ အချင်းချင်းအသင့်အတင့်နေကြလေ့။ သို့ဖြစ်၍မေတ္တာ  
 ကို၎င်း၊<sup>၁၃</sup> အသင့်အတင့်နေခြင်းချမ်းသာကို၎င်းပေးတော်မူသောဘုရားသခင်  
 ၁၅ သည်သင်တို့နှင့် အတူရှိတော်မူလတံ့။-<sup>၁၄</sup> အချင်းချင်း တယောက်ကို တ  
 ၁၇ ယောက်သန့်ရှင်းသောနမ်းခြင်း နှင့် နှုတ်ဆက်ကြလေ့။- သန့်ရှင်းသူ အ

၁၆၂:၇၊၈။ ၁ပေး:၁၈။ ၆ရော:၆:၄။ ၁၁၀:၃၊၄။ ၁၁ကော:၁၁:၂၈။ ၁၂ကော:၉:၂၇။  
 ၁၃ရော:၈:၁၀။ ၈ယ:၄:၁၉။ ၁၄၆:၉။ ၁၁၁:၃၀။ ၁၂:၅၊၉၊၁၀။ ၁ကော:၄:၁၀။ ၁၆သက်:၃:၁၀။  
 ၁၇၁၀:၈။ ၁၀ထီ:၁:၁၃။ ၁၆၂:၃။ ၁၀:၂။ ၁၂:၂၀၊၂၁။ ၁ကော:၄:၂၁။ ၂၀ရော:၁၂:၁၆၊၁၈။  
 ၁၅:၅။ ၁ကော:၁:၁၀။ ၆၂:၂။ ၃:၁၆။ ၁ပေး:၃:၈။ ၂၀ရော:၁၅:၃၃။ ၂၂ရော:၁၆:၁၆။ ၁ကော:  
 ၁၆:၂၀။ ၁သက်:၅:၂၆။ ၁ပေး:၁၄။

၀၄ ပေါင်းတို့သည်သင်တို့ကိုနှုတ်ဆက်ကြ၏။-<sup>၂</sup>သခင်ယေရှုခရစ်၏ ကျေးဇူး  
တော်၎င်း၊ ဘုရားသခင်၏မေတ္တာတော်၎င်း၊ သန့်ရှင်းသောဝိညာဉ်တော်၏<sup>၃</sup>  
မိဿဟာယတော်၎င်း၊ သင်တို့အပေါင်း၌ရှိစေသတည်း။ အာမင်။

ကောရိန္ဒါသြဝါဒစာစုတိယစောင်ပြီး၏။

Please Remember in Prayer those who made this available

of the earlier edition (pre-1881). This text conforms to the T.F

This text was printed in 1885, although it is a reprint of the  
as far as we know. Anyone having questions about this  
text should compare it to the Stephens / Estienne Version  
in Koine (Ancient) Greek of 1550/1551, which is the root  
standard historic Ancient Greek text of the New Testament



**20 seconds for Fellow Christians - Dear Lord,**

**Thank you that this PDF Ebook  
has been released so that we are able  
to learn more about you and wiser versions.  
Please help it to have wide circulation  
Please help the people responsible for  
making this Ebook available.**

**Please help them to be able to have more  
resources available to help others.  
Please help them to have all the resources,  
the funds, the strength and the time that they  
need and ask for in order to be able  
to keep working for You.**

**I pray that you would encourage them and  
that you protect them physically and  
spiritually, and the work & ministry that  
they are engaged in.**

**I pray that you would protect them from the  
Spiritual or other Forces that could harm them  
or their work and projects, or slow them down.  
Please help them to find Godly friends who  
are able to help. Provide helpful transportation  
for their consistent use.  
Remind me to pray for them often as this  
will help and encourage them.**

**Please give them your wisdom and  
understanding so they can better follow you,  
and I ask you to do  
these things in the name of Jesus, Amen,**

**Thank you** for helping your fellow Christians by praying for us

**Prayers**

**and**

**a Few Resources**

**Ideas and Ebooks (Livres / Libros)**

**For your Consideration**

**Glad to have this New Testament ?**

**Help us by PRAYING for us !!**

Invest in your own Eternity  
Spend time praying !

(thank you)

**SHARE THIS PDF (E-Book) with your Friends**  
**So *that* they will have a stronger**  
**Spiritual Life ALSO**

# Concerning Christians and Christianity

1. Christians are those who follow the teachings of Jesus Christ.

2. The Teachings of Jesus Christ are explained in the book called the Gospel (Injil) or the New Testament.

3. The New Testament is the First Place to find and record the teachings of Jesus Christ, by those who actually knew Him.

4. The New Testament has never been disproved **archeologically** or **historically**. It has and remains accurate.

5. The New Testament Predicts that certain events will happen in the Future.

7. The Reliability of the Old Testament and the New Testament are clear indications of the accuracy of the New Testament.

8. Jesus Christ did Not fail in His mission on Earth.

9. Jesus Christ Pre-existed. This means that He existed BEFORE the Creation of the World.

10. When Christians worship Jesus Christ, they are NOT worshiping another Human being.

11. Jesus Christ did not become God by performing good works.

12. Christians cannot perform good works in order to go to Heaven. Those who want to find God must admit they are not able to be Perfect or Holy, and that they need the help of God to help them get rid of their Sins.

14. More than 500 Million Christians around the world today are NOT Roman Catholic. The Vatican does NOT speak for Christianity in many situations.

## Concerning Christians and Christianity (2)

15. Judas did NOT die in the place of Jesus Christ on the cross.

16. Jesus Christ had no motive to escape his fate. Jesus Christ was born to communicate His message of Hope and Redemption for mankind.

17. Without the **Blood of Jesus**, it would be **impossible** for those who believe in Jesus Christ to be saved, to have Eternal Life.

18. Christians worship **ONE** God, NOT three Gods.

19. In True Christianity, Historically, **the Trinity is =**

a) God the Father

b) God the Son

c) God the Holy Spirit

20. The worship of Angels or Created Beings, or Creatures or anything except God (God the Father, God the Son [Jesus Christ], and God the Holy Spirit, is forbidden.

21. The Trinity IS NOT = Mary, Joseph and Jesus

22. The Trinity is NOT = Jesus, Joseph and God the Father

23. Gabriel is NOT another name for Jesus Christ.

24. Anyone can become a Christian if they want to.

25. Christianity IS not something that can be done EXTERNALLY.

A person is a Christian because of what they believe **in their Heart**, inside of them. Their own **sincerity before God** is the true test.

26. Those who accept an electronic mark [666] for the purchase of goods, in their right hand or forehead are NOT able to become Christians.



### Concerning Christians and Christianity (3)

People are innocent if they do not know and have no way of knowing that they are doing wrong. The Christian God places the knowledge of good and bad in the hearts of each and every individual.

No one except God is Holy.

It is wrong to murder innocent people.

It is wrong to kill Christians who have not actively harmed anyone.

People are NOT Christians simply because their family is "Christian".

People are NOT Christian because they are born INTO a "Christian" family.

A person cannot become a Christian "AUTOMATICALLY".

No one can be BORN a Christian, but becoming a true Christian will guarantee Eternal Life, in Heaven and with God.

The Presumption that a person is a Christian **simply because** they are going into a Church and sitting there is False.

Churches have people inside of them that are NOT Christian, but they want to learn more about God.

A Church, or a Church Official CANNOT MAKE anyone a Christian.

Christians do NOT convert anyone by Force, because this action is a violation of the CHOICES that GOD alone is able to make. To **force** others would suggest that God is weak, and cannot do this by Himself. The Christian God has much Strength but uses it to show love and help in this life, not unkindness.

Only God could FORCE someone to do something against their will, and the Creator of the Universe does NOT behave in that manner.

The Choice of what to believe or not to believe is up to Each individual, who must make up their own mind, of their free will.

There is no way to impose Christianity on anyone by Force.

Conversions by Force to Islam are NOT recognized by GOD or Christians.

## Concerning Christians and Christianity (4)

Those who are converted **from Christianity to Islam by Force** or coercion, are Still Christian, AND **STILL** considered Christian.

Once a person is recognized by God as a genuine Christian, they are “**sealed**” permanently. There is no way for any **Human** to change this.

Forcing any Christian to say that they convert or accept Islam simply makes that Christian *to state* something which is FALSE. There is no such thing as Genuine conversion that God can recognize **OUT** of Christianity, if that person was a Christian.

To suggest that Christians could be converted by Force, actually means (signifies) that there are actions that humans can take that can **FORCE** God somehow to UNDO or ALTER what He has done. This is not the case. **Actions that Humans Force other Humans to take are not recognized** by God as a **true** Change of Mind, or a **Change of Heart**.

Once a person becomes a Christian, All of their sins (past, present, and future) are forgiven. They are reconciled to God for Eternity, and nothing can change this. **Forced Conversions to Islam are not considered Valid either by God or Christians**. No one can undo in the Heart of a person, what God can do. The link between a Christian and God is a link that Cannot be broken. **Saying** anything to the contrary will not alter or change this.

Christians do not Depend on their sanctuaries or Church buildings in order to meet with God. Harming a building **against the God who made the Universe** is not a genuine sign of success or progress. Christians simply make use of any buildings. Christians are able to meet and pray and talk to God by themselves, **without** a Church building and without a Priest or Pastor. God is always with them.

Harming a Church building simply proves that some people are afraid of Church Buildings. That is all. The Earliest Christians did not have Churches or Buildings for Hundreds of Years.

Harming a Church Building does not harm God, and it does not harm Christians. It simply makes them go and use a different building, or to meet without one.

## Concerning Christians and Christianity (5)

Some people have not examined churches very much. **MANY are very simple** and do NOT have decorations or much *inside* of them. In Christianity, this is intentional. This symbolism is on purpose, intending to signify that the **INNER LIFE** of the Christian, is what is important to God, and NOT the building in which people worship.

Man looks on the external and outward appearance. GOD looks on the inner heart of each individual.

There would be no reason for anyone to become upset, if they did not think that Christianity was making progress. Those who are upset are upset because Christianity has answers, reasons and arguments that do not seem to be defeated. God is big enough to defend himself.

If Christianity is false, it should be possible to explain to Christians why and how Christianity is false. Killing or harming Christians is only an excuse, a method of hiding from the reality that intellectual conversation and explanations of those who are violent do NOT have the answers to defend with kindness or reason what they believe.

Christians believe that almost all violence is a waste of time. It does not accomplish what it is "supposed" to accomplish. Those who have arguments are able to advance those and explain them to others. Those who do not use violence instead. This method does not convince Christians or others to adopt methods of violence.

People become like the God they serve. If the God they serve is unkind and unmerciful, that is what the followers become. If the God being worshiped is cruel and mean to women and children, then that is what the followers of that God usually will become.

Jesus Christ is love. Christians try to be loving.

People have the **option** of accepting to believe in the Teachings of Jesus Christ in the New Testament or rejecting those teaching. The choice in this life is **up to each person**. God is the one who makes His own rules. Thankfully, the God of this world decided to use Love and kindness to explain Himself so that all of us would have a chance to learn and to experience the unconditional love of Jesus Christ. ([books are listed in this Ebook](#). [Those who want to refute Christianity may want to start by refuting the books listed in this PDF](#))

## Concerning Christians and Christianity (6)

True Christians are NOT afraid to have conversations with those who are not Christians. Christians are NOT afraid to have conversations with those who are islamic or from any other faith.

Christians are NOT afraid to talk about the weakness of Christianity, if that is a topic someone else wants to discuss.

Christians will not stone you or harm you because you disagree with them.

Christian will not make you slave IF you do NOT convert to Christianity.

Those who truly believe in the TRUTH of what they claim to believe are NOT afraid to discuss the content of what they believe with other people.

Christians may share with you that you are not 100% perfect and Holy, and Christians will Admit and acknowledge that THEY are NOT perfect or Holy.

Christians admit that they need a savior, that they cannot be good enough on their own, and that they cannot perform ENOUGH good and HOLY actions to please God. That is the starting point for anyone to become a Christian.

Those who engage Christians in discussions about religion should be willing to look at the history, the archeology, the science and all of the aspects of religion and the books that they use or defend. That is simply being honest. And those who seek spiritual truth are NOT afraid to discuss honestly issues of religion.

IF GOD is GOD, then GOD will STILL be GOD after a conversation takes place. Those who follow God should be willing to think and use the mind that God gave to them. IF God gave people a mind, HE expects them to use it. Discussions are part of the use of the mind.

There is a lot of history about OTHER religions that can be found in the West. In other nations, FEAR of being wrong induces and provokes censorship. But history can be proven and demonstrated. **The Dead Sea Scrolls were found in 1947-48.** Those scrolls contained the Jewish Old Testament. They were **dated scientifically to be 200 years OLDER than the time of Jesus Christ.** The Jewish Old Testament has NOT been changed or altered. This is simply a scientific and historic Fact.

God Preserves His Word. His word is the Old and New Testament. **IF you are seeking truth, what do you have to fear from Truth ?**



## Concerning History and the Early Church

Christians do NOT pray to MARY. The Bible never teaches to Pray to Mary. Mary was born a human sinner, and became a Christ-follower.

Prayers to ANY Human (Except Jesus Christ, who was God who became Human for a short time) is IDOLATRY

Christians do not pray To Statues, which is IDOLATRY

Christians do not pray To Icons, which is a Graven Image, which is ALSO IDOLATRY.

The Early Church and the Early Christians did NOT pray to Mary.

The Early Church and the Early Christians did NOT pray to Saints, as this would be blasphemy, and taking worship and adoration away from God.

It is the Mediation of Jesus Christ alone which serves to communicate between God and Man, and NOT any other Human.

Christians know which books of the Bible are part of the Bible and belong in the Bible. There is a great deal of evidence and documentation over the whole world for the conclusion, about which books belong in the Bible.

Some books may help to clarify or explain (these are Free Books):

For those who read English:

- 1) The Seventh General Council (held 787 AD) in which the Worship of Images was established, by John Mendham - 1850
- 2) Image worship in the Church of Rome by James Endell Tyler
- 3) Primitive Christian Worship by James Endell Tyler
- 4) The worship of Mary [proven to be Unbiblical] by James Endell Tyler

THESE BOOKS are AVAILABLE For FREE ONLINE

## Concerning History and the Early Church

We recommend, for your potential consideration, the following books:

1) The Seventh General Council (held 787 AD) in which the Worship of Images was established, with copious notes from the Caroline books compiled by order of Charlemagne by Rev John Mendham - 1850

2) Image worship in the Church of Rome by James Endell Tyler

The image-worship of the Church of Rome : proved to be contrary to Holy Scripture and the faith and discipline of the primitive church and to involve contradictory and irreconcilable doctrines within the Church of Rome itself (1847)

3) Primitive Christian Worship by James Endell Tyler

Primitive christian worship, or, The evidence of Holy Scripture and the church, concerning the invocation of saints and angels, and the blessed Virgin Mary (1840)

4) The worship of Mary by James Endell Tyler

**5) The Pope of Rome and the popes of the Oriental Orthodox Church**

by Caesarius Tondini (1875) also makes for interesting reading, even though it is a Roman Catholic work which was approved with the Nihil Obstat (not indexed by the inquisition) notice.

THESE BOOKS are AVAILABLE For FREE ONLINE

# Concerning History and the Roman Catholic Church

Historic Information on the Roman Catholic Church can be found - in online searches - under the words:

papal, roman catholic, papist, popish, romanist, vatican, popery, romish,

There are many free Ebooks available online and at Google that cover these topics.

There is of course the standard works on the proven history of the Vatican:

**The Two Babylons** by Alexander Hislop, which uses more than 200 ancient Latin and Greek sources.

**The Roman Schism illustrated from the Records of the Early Roman Catholic Church**  
by Rev. Perceval.

Those who have trouble with Vatican documents concerning early Church Councils should conduct their own research into a document called the "Donation of Constantine", which was the false land grant from the Roman Emperors to the Vatican.





# **Saved - How To become a Christian how to be saved**

**A Christian is someone  
who believes the  
following**

*Steps to Take in order to become a  
true Christian, to be Saved & Have a  
real relationship & genuine  
experience with the real God*

**Read, understand, accept and  
believe the following verses from  
the Bible:**

**1. All men are sinners and fall short  
of God's perfect standard**

Romans 3: 23 states that

For all have sinned, and come short of  
the glory of God;

**2. Sin - which is imperfection in our lives - denies us eternal life with God. But God sent his son Jesus Christ as a gift to give us freely Eternal Life by believing on Jesus Christ.**

Romans 6: 23 states

For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

**3. You can be saved, and you are saved by Faith in Jesus Christ. You cannot be saved by your good works, because they are not "good enough". But God's good work of sending Jesus Christ to save us, and our response of believing - of having faith - in Jesus Christ, that is what saves each of us.**

Ephesians 2: 8-9 states

8 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

9 Not of works, lest any man should boast.

**4. God did not wait for us to become perfect in order to accept or unconditionally love us. He sent Jesus Christ to save us, even though we are sinners. So Jesus Christ died to save us from our sins, and to save us from eternal separation from God.**

Romans 5:8 states

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

**5. God loved the world so much that He sent his one and only Son to die, so that by believing in Jesus Christ, we obtain Eternal Life.**

John 3: 16 states

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

**6. If you believe in Jesus Christ, and in what he did on the Cross for us, by dying there for us, you know for a**

## **fact that you have been given Eternal Life.**

1 John 5: 13 states

These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

**7. If you confess your sins to God, he hears you take this step, and you can know for sure that He does hear you, and his response to you is to forgive you of those sins, so that they are not remembered against you, and not attributed to you ever again.**

1 John 1: 9 states

If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

**If you believe these verses, or want to believe these verses, pray the following:**

***" Lord Jesus, I need you. Thank you for dying on the cross for my sins. I open the door of my life and ask you***



***to save me from my sins and give me eternal life. Thank you for forgiving me of my sins and giving me eternal life. I receive you as my Savior and Lord. Please take control of the throne of my life. Make me the kind of person you want me to be. Help me to understand you, and to know you and to learn how to follow you. Free me from all of the things in my life that prevent me from following you. In the name of the one and only and true Jesus Christ I ask all these things now, Amen".***

Does this prayer express your desire to know God and to want to know His love ? If you are sincere in praying this prayer, Jesus Christ comes into your heart and your life, just as He said he would.

**It often takes courage to decide to become a Christian. It is the right decision to make, but It is difficult to fight against part of ourselves that wants to hang on, or to find against that part of our selves that has trouble changing. The good news is**

that you do not need to change yourself. Just Cry out to God, pray and he will begin to change you. God does not expect you to become perfect before you come to Him. Not at all...this is why He sent Jesus...so that we would not have to become perfect before being able to know God.

**Steps to take once you have asked  
Jesus to come into your life**

**Find the following passages in the Bible and begin to read them:**

- 1. Read Psalm 23 (in the middle of the Old Testament - the 1st half of the Bible)**
- 2. Read Psalm 91**
- 3. Read the Books in the New Testament (in the Bible) of John, Romans & I John**
- 4. Tell someone of your prayer and your seeking God. Share that with someone close to you.**
- 5. Obtain some of the books on the list of books, and begin to read**

them, so that you can understand more about God and how He works.

6. Pray, that is - just talk to and with God, thank Him for saving you, and tell him your fears and concerns, and ask him for help and guidance.

7. email or tell someone about the great decision you have made today !!!

---

Does the "*being saved*" process only work for those who believe ?

For the person who is not yet saved, their understanding of **1) their state of sin and 2) God's personal love and care for them, and His desire and ability to save them....is what enables anyone to become saved.**

So yes, the "being saved" process works only for those

who believe in Jesus Christ and Him only, and place their faith in Him and in His work done on the Cross.

...and if so , then how does believing save a person?

Believing saves a person because of what it allows God to do in the Heart and Soul of that person.

But it is not simply the fact of a "belief". The issue is not having "belief" but rather what we have a belief about.

IF a person believes in **Salvation by Faith Alone in Jesus Christ** (ask us by email if this is not clear), then **That belief** saves them. Why ? because they are magical ? No, because of the sovereignty of God, because of what God does to them, when they ask him into their heart & life. When a person decides to place their faith in Jesus Christ and **ask Him** to forgive them of



their sins and invite Jesus Christ into their life & heart, **this** is what saves them – *because of* what God does for them at that moment in time.

At that moment in time when they sincerely believe and ask God to save them (as described above), God takes the life of that person, and in accordance with the will of that human, having requested God to save them from their sins through Jesus Christ – God takes that person's life and sins [all sins past, present and future], and allocates them to the category: of "*one of those people who Accepted the Free Gift of Eternal Salvation that God offers*".

From that point forward, their sins are no longer counted against them, because that is an account that is paid by the shed blood of Jesus Christ. And there is no person that could ever sin so much, that God's love would not be good enough for them, or that would somehow not be able to be covered by the penalty of

death that Jesus Christ paid the price for. (otherwise, sin would be more powerful than Jesus Christ – which is not true).

Sometimes, People have trouble believing in Jesus Christ because of two extremes:

First the extreme that they are *not* sinners (usually, this means that a person has not committed a "serious" sin, such as "murder", but God says that **all sins separates us from God**, even supposedly-small sins. We – as humans – tend to evaluate sin into more serious and less serious categories, because we do not understand just how serious "small" sin is).

Since we are all sinners, we all have a need for God, in order to have eternal salvation.

Second the extreme that they are *not good enough* for Jesus Christ to save them. This is basically done by those who reject the Free offer of Salvation by Christ Jesus because those people are -literally – **unwilling**

to believe. After death, they will believe, but they can only chose Eternal Life BEFORE they die. The fact is that all of us, are not good enough for Jesus Christ to save them. That is why Paul wrote in the Bible "**For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God**" (Romans 3:23).

Thankfully, that is not the end of the story, because he also wrote " **For the wages of sin *is* death; but the gift of God *is* eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.**"(Romans 6: 23)

That Free offer of salvation is clarified in the following passage:

**John 3: 16 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.**

**17 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.**

# Prayers that count

## The prayers that God hears

We don't make the rules any more than you do. We just want to help others know how to reach God, and know that God cares about them personally.

The only prayers that make it to Heaven where God dwells are those prayers that are prayed directly to Him "through Jesus Christ" or "*in the name of Jesus Christ*".

God hears our prayers because we obey the method that God has established for us to be able to reach him. If we want Him to hear us, then we must use the methods that He has given us to communicate with Him.

**And he explains - in the New Testament - what that method is: talking to God (praying) in accordance with God's will - and coming to Him in the name of Jesus Christ. Here are some examples of that from the New Testament:**

**(Acts 3:6) Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk.**

**(Acts 16:18) And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.**

**(Acts 9:27) But Barnabas took him, and brought *him* to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.**



**(2 Cor 3:4) And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward: (i.e. toward God)**

**(Gal 4:7) Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.**

**(Eph 2:7) That in the ages to come he might show the exceeding [spiritual] riches of his grace in *his* kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.**

**(Phil 4:7) And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.**

**(Acts 4:2) Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead.**

**(Rom 1:8) First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.**

**(Rom 6:11) Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin,**

but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

(Rom 6:23) For the wages of sin *is* death; but the gift of God *is* eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

(Rom 15:17) I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ in those things which pertain to God.

(Rom 16:27) To God only wise, *be* glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.

(1 Pet 4:11) ...if any man minister, *let him do it* as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

(Gal 3:14) That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the [Holy] Spirit through faith.

**(Titus 3:6) Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour;**

**(Heb 13:21) Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.**

**Anyone who has questions is encouraged to contact us by email, with the address that is posted on our website.**

---

### **Note for Foreign Language and International Readers & Users**

**Foreign Language Versions of the Introduction and Postscript/Afterword will be included (hopefully) in future editions.**

## IF a person wanted to become a Christian, what would they pray ?

God, I am praying this to you so that you will help me. Please help me to want to know you better. Please help me to become a Christian

God I admit that I am not perfect. I understand that you cannot allow anyone into Heaven who is not perfect and Holy. I understand that if I believe in Jesus Christ and in what He did, that God you will see my life through the sacrifice of Jesus Christ, and that this will allow me to have eternal life and know that I am going to Heaven.

God, I admit that I have sin and things in my life that are not perfect. I know I have sinned in my life. Please forgive me of my sins. I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God, that He came to Earth to save those who ask Him, and that He died to pay the penalty for all of my sins.

I understand that Jesus physically died and physically arose from the dead, and that God can forgive me because of the death and resurrection of Jesus Christ. I thank you for dying for me, and for paying the price for my sins. I accept to believe in you, and I thank you Lord God from all of my heart for your help and for sending your Son to die and raise from the Dead.

I pray that you would help me to read your word the Bible. I renounce anything in my life, my thoughts and my actions that is not from you, and I do this in the name of Jesus Christ. Help me to not be spiritually deceived. Help me to grow and learn how to have a strong Christian walk for you, and to be a good example, with your help. Help me to have and develop a love of your word the Bible, and please bring to my life, people and situations that will help me to understand how to live my life as your servant. Help me to learn how to share the good news with those who may be willing to learn or to know. I ask these things in the name of Jesus Christ, and I thank you for what you have done for me, Amen.

**Please Remember: Christianity is NEVER forced. No one can force anyone to become a Christian. God does NOT recognize any desire for Him, unless it is genuine and motivated from the inside of each of us.**

## **Prayers for help to God**

### **In MANY LANGUAGES**

### **For YOU, for US, for your Family**

Dear God,

Thank you that this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. Please help them to be able to work fast, and make more Electronic books available. Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do. Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember that you are the God who answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they





## 5 minutos a ayudar excepto otros - diferencie eterno

Dios querido,

gracias que se ha lanzado este nuevo testamento de modo que poder aprender más sobre usted.

Ayude por favor a la gente responsable de hacer este Ebook disponible. Ayúdele por favor a poder trabajar rápidamente, y haga que más Ebooks disponible por favor le ayuda a tener todos los recursos, los fondos, la fuerza y el tiempo que necesitan para poder guardar el trabajar para usted.

Ayude por favor a los que sean parte del equipo que les ayuda sobre una base diaria. Por favor déles la fuerza para continuar y para dar a cada uno de ellos la comprensión espiritual para el trabajo que usted quisiera que hicieran. Ayude por favor a cada uno de ellos a no tener miedo y a no recordar que usted es el dios que contesta a rezo y que está a cargo de todo.

Ruego que usted los animara, y que usted los proteja, y el trabajo y el ministerio que están contratados adentro.

Ruego que usted los protegiera contra las fuerzas espirituales que podrían dañarlas o retardarlas abajo. Ayúdeme por favor cuando utilizo este nuevo testamento también para pensar en ellas de modo que pueda rogar para ellas y así que pueden continuar ayudando a más gente Ruego que usted me diera un amor de su palabra santa, y que usted me daría la sabiduría y el discernimiento espirituales para conocerle mejor y para entender los tiempos que estamos adentro y cómo ocuparse de las dificultades que me enfrentan con cada día. Señor God, me ayuda a desear conocerle mejor y desear ayudar a otros cristianos en mi área y alrededor del mundo. Ruego que usted diera el Web site y los de Ebook el equipo y los que trabajan en que les ayudan su sabiduría. Ruego que usted ayudara a los miembros individuales de su familia (y de mi familia) espiritual a no ser engañado, pero entenderle y desear aceptarle y seguir de cada manera. y pido que usted haga estas cosas en el nombre de Jesús, amen, ¿

(por qué lo hacemos tradujeron esto a muchas idiomas?

Porque necesitamos a tanto rezo como sea posible,

y a tanta gente que ruega para nosotros y el este ministerio tan a menudo como sea posible. Gracias por su ayuda.

El rezo es una de las mejores maneras que usted puede ayudarnos más).

# Hungarian

Hungary, Hungarian, Hungary Hungarian Magyar Prayer Jezus Krisztus  
Imadsag hoz Isten Hogyan viselkedni Imadkozik hoz tud hall az en m  
viselkedni kerdez ad segit számomra

## **Hungarian - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in Hungarian Language**

Beszélő -hoz Isten , a Alkotó -ból Világegyetem , a Lord :

1. amit ön akar ad számomra a bátorság -hoz imádkozik a  
dolog amit Vennem kell imádkozik

2. amit ön akar ad számomra a bátorság -hoz hisz ön és  
elfogad amit akrsz így csinálni életemmel , helyett én  
feleml az én -m saját akarat ( szándék ) fenti öné.

3. amit ön akar add nekem segít -hoz nem enged az én -m  
fél -ból ismeretlen -hoz válik a kifogás , vagy a alap értem  
nem -hoz szolgál you.

4. amit ön akar add nekem segít -hoz lát és -hoz megtanul  
hogyan viselkedni volna a szellemi erő Szükségem van (  
átmenő -a szó a Biblia ) egy ) részére a esemény előre és b  
betű ) részére az én -m saját személyes szellemi utazás.

5. Amit ön Isten akar add nekem segít -hoz akar -hoz szolgál  
Ön több

6. Amit ön akar emlékeztet én -hoz -val beszél ön  
prayerwhen ) Én csalódott vagy -ban nehézség , helyett  
kipróbálás -hoz határozat dolog én magam egyetlen átmenő  
az én -m emberi erő.

7. Amit ön akar add nekem Bölcsesség és egy szív töltött -  
val Bibliai Bölcsesség azért ÉN akar szolgál ön több  
hatékonyan.

8. Amit ön akar adjon nekem egy -t vágy -hoz dolgozószoba  
-a szó , a Biblia ,( a Új Végrendelet Evangélium -ból Budi ) ,  
-ra egy személyes alap

9. amit ön akar ad segítség számomra azért ÉN képes -hoz  
észrevesz dolog -ban Biblia ( -a szó ) melyik ÉN tud  
személyesen elmond -hoz , és amit akarat segítsen nekem ért  
amit akrsz én -hoz csinál életemben.

10. Amit ön akar add nekem nagy ítélőképesség , -hoz ért  
hogyan viselkedni megmagyaráz -hoz másikk ki ön , és  
amit ÉN akar képesnek lenni megtenni megtanul hogyan  
viselkedni megtanul és tud hogyan viselkedni kiáll mellett  
ön és én -a szó ( a Biblia )

11. Amit ön akar hoz emberek ( vagy websites ) életemben  
ki akar -hoz tud ön és én , ki van erős -ban -uk pontos  
megértés -ből ön ( Isten ) ; és Amit ön akar hoz emberek (   
vagy websites ) életemben ki lesz képes -hoz bátorít én -hoz  
pontosan megtanul hogyan viselkedni feloszt a Biblia a szó -  
ból igazság ( 2 Komócsin 215:).

12. Amit ön akar segítsen nekem -hoz megtanul -hoz volna  
nagy megértés körülbelül melyik Biblia változat van legjobb  
 , melyik van a leg--bb pontos , és melyik birtokol a leg--bb  
szellemi erő & erő , és melyik változat egyeztet -val a  
eredeti kézirat amit ön ihletett a írói hivatás -ból Új  
Végrendelet -hoz ír.

13. Amit ön akar ad segít számomra -hoz használ időm -ban  
egy jó út , és nem -hoz elpusztít időm -ra Hamis vagy üres  
módszer közelebb kerülni -hoz Isten ( de amit van nem

hűségesen Bibliai ), és hol azok módszer termel nem hosszú ideje vagy tartós szellemi gyümölcs.

14. Amit ön akar ad segítség számomra -hoz ért mit tenni keres -ban egy templom vagy egy istentisztelet helye , mi fajta -ból kérdés -hoz kérdez , és amit ön akar segítsen nekem -hoz talál hívők vagy egy lelkész -val nagy szellemi bölcsesség helyett könnyű vagy hamis válaszol.

15. amit ön akar okoz én -hoz emlékszik -hoz memorizál -a szó a Biblia ( mint Rómaiak 8), azért ÉN tud volna ez szívemben és volna az én -m törődik előkészített , és lenni kész ad egy válaszol -hoz másikkak -ból remél amit Nekem van körülbelül ön.

16. Amit ön akar hoz segít számomra azért az én -m saját teológia és tételek -hoz egyetérteni -a szó , a Biblia és amit ön akar folytatódik segíteni neki én tud hogyan az én -m megértés -ból doktrína lehet közművesített azért az én -m saját élet , életmód és megértés folytatódik -hoz lenni záró -hoz amit akrsz ez -hoz lenni értem.

17. Amit ön akar nyit az én -m szellemi bepillantás ( következtetés ) több és több , és amit hol az én -m megértés vagy észrevétel -ból ön van nem pontos , amit ön akar segítsen nekem -hoz megtanul ki Jézus Krisztus hűségesen van.

18. Amit ön akar ad segít számomra azért ÉN akar képesnek lenni megtenni szétválaszt akármi hamis rítusok melyik Nekem van függés -ra , -ból -a tiszta tanítás -ban Biblia , ha akármi miből Én alábbiak van nem -ból Isten , vagy van ellenkező -hoz amit akrsz -hoz tanít minket körülbelül alábbiak ön.



19. Amit akármilyen kényszerít -ből rossz akar nem eltesz akármilyen szellemi megértés melyik Nekem van , de eléggé amit ÉN akar megtart a tudás -ból hogyan viselkedni tud ön és én nem -hoz lenni tévedésben lenni ezekben a napokban -ból szellemi csalás.

20. Amit ön akar hoz szellemi erő és segít számomra azért ÉN akar nem -hoz lenni része a Nagy Esés El vagy -ból akármilyen mozgalom melyik akar lenni lelkileg utánczó -hoz ön és én -hoz -a Szent Szó

21. Amit ha van akármilyen amit Nekem van megtett életemben , vagy bármilyen módon amit Nekem van nem alperes -hoz ön ahogy ettem kellett volna volna és ez minden megakadályozás én -ből egyik gyaloglás veled , vagy birtoklás megértés , amit ön akar hoz azok dolog / válasz / esemény vissza bele az én -m törődik , azért ÉN akar lemond őket nevében Jézus Krisztus , és mind az összes -uk hat és következmény , és amit ön akar helyettesít akármilyen üresség , sadness vagy kétségbeesés életemben -val a Öröm -ből Lord , és amit ÉN akar lenni több fókuszálva tanulás -hoz követ ön mellett olvasó -a szó , a Biblia

22. Amit ön akar nyit az én -m szemek azért ÉN akar képesnek lenni megtenni világosan lát és felismer ha van egy Nagy Csalás körülbelül Szellemi téma , hogyan viselkedni ért ez jelenség ( vagy ezek esemény ) -ből egy Bibliai perspektíva , és amit ön akar add nekem bölcsesség -hoz tud és így amit ÉN akar megtanul hogyan viselkedni segít barátaim és szeretett egyek ( rokon ) nem lenni része it.

23. Amit ön akar biztosít amit egyszer az én -m szemek van kinyitott és az én -m törődik ért a szellemi jelentőség -ből időszaki esemény bevétel hely a világon , amit ön akar előkészít szívem elfogadtatni magam -a igazság , és amit ön akar segítsen nekem ért hogyan viselkedni talál bátorság és

erő átmenő -a Szent Szó , a Biblia. Nevében Jézus Krisztus ,  
Én kérdezek mindezekért igazol kívánságom -hoz lenni -ban  
megállapodás -a akarat , és Én kérdezés részére -a  
bölcsség és kocsit bérelni szerelem -ból Igazság Ámen

=====

Több alul -ból Oldal  
Hogyan viselkedni volna Örökélet

=====

Vagyunk boldog ha ez oldalra dől ( -ból imádság kereslet -  
hoz Isten ) van képes -hoz támogat ön. Mi ért ez május nem  
lenni a legjobb vagy a leg--bb hatásos fordítás. Mi ért amit  
vannak sok különböző ways -ból kifejezhető gondolkodás és  
szöveg. Ha önnek van egy javaslat részére egy jobb fordítás  
, vagy ha tetszene neked -hoz fog egy kicsi összeg -ból idő  
-hoz küld javaslatok hozzánk , lesz lenni ételadag ezer -ból  
más emberek is , ki akarat akkor olvas a közművesített  
fordítás. Mi gyakran volna egy Új Végrendelet elérhető -ban  
-a nyelv vagy -ban nyelvek amit van ritka vagy régi. Ha ön  
látzó részére egy Új Végrendelet -ban egy különleges nyelv  
, legyen szíves ír hozzánk. Is , akarunk hogy biztosak  
legyünk és megpróbál -hoz kommunikál amit néha ,  
megtesszük felajánl könyv amit van nem Szabad és amit  
csinál ár pénz. De ha ön nem tud ad néhányuk elektronikus  
könyv , mi tud gyakran csinál egy cserél -ból elektronikus  
könyv részére segít -val fordítás vagy fordítás dolgozik.  
Csinálsz nem kell lenni profi munkás , csak kevés szabályos  
személy akit érdekel ételadag. Önnek kellene volna egy  
számítógép vagy önnek kellene volna belépés -hoz egy  
számítógép -on -a helyi könyvtár vagy kollégium vagy  
egyetem , óta azok általában volna jobb kapcsolatok -hoz  
Internet.



=====

## **Parlando al dio, il creatore dell'universo, il signore:**

**1. che dareste me al coraggio pregare le cose di che ho bisogno per pregare**

2. che dareste me al coraggio crederli ed accettare che cosa desiderate fare con la mia vita, anziché me che exalting il miei propri volontà (intenzione) sopra il vostro.

3. che mi dareste l'aiuto per non lasciare i miei timori dello sconosciuto trasformarsi in nelle giustificazioni, o la base per me per non servirlo.

4. che mi dareste l'aiuto per vedere ed imparare come avere la resistenza spiritosa io abbia bisogno (con la vostra parola bibbia) di a) per gli eventi avanti e b) per il mio proprio viaggio spiritoso personale.

5. Che dio mi dareste l'aiuto per desiderare servirli di più

6. Che mi ricordereste comunicare con voi (prayer)when io sono frustrati o in difficoltà, invece di provare a risolvere le cose io stesso soltanto con la mia resistenza umana.

7. Che mi dareste la saggezza e un cuore si è riempito di saggezza biblica in modo che li servissi più efficacemente.

8. Che mi dareste un desiderio studiare la vostra parola, la bibbia, (il nuovo gospel del Testamento di John), a titolo personale,

9. che dareste ad assistenza me in modo che possa notare le cose nella bibbia (la vostra parola) a cui posso riferire personalmente ed a che lo aiuterà a capire che cosa lo desiderate fare nella mia vita.

10. Che mi dareste il discernment grande, per capire come spiegare ad altri che siate e che potrei imparare come imparare e sapere levarsi in piedi in su per voi e la vostra parola (bibbia)

11. Che portereste la gente (o i Web site) nella mia vita che desidera conoscerla e che è forte nella loro comprensione esatta di voi (dio); e quello portereste la gente (o i Web site) nella mia vita che potrà consigliarmi imparare esattamente come dividere la bibbia la parola della verità (2 coda di todo 2:15).

12. Che lo aiutereste ad imparare avere comprensione grande circa quale versione della bibbia è la cosa migliore, che è la più esatta e che ha la resistenza & l'alimentazione più spiritose e che la versione accosente con i manoscritti originali che avete ispirato gli autori di nuovo Testamento scrivere.

13. Che dareste l'aiuto me per usare il mio tempo in un buon senso e per non sprecare il mio tempo sui metodi falsi o vuoti di ottenere più vicino al dio (ma a quello non sia allineare biblico) e dove quei metodi non producono frutta spiritosa di lunga durata o durevole.

14. Che dareste l'assistenza me capire che cosa cercare in una chiesa o in un posto di culto, che generi di domande da chiedere e che lo aiutereste a trovare i believers o un pastor con saggezza spiritosa grande anziché le risposte facili o false.

15. di che lo indurreste a ricordarsi per memorizzare la vostra parola la bibbia (quale Romans 8), di modo che posso averlo nel mio cuore e fare la mia prepararsi mente ed è



aspetti per dare una risposta ad altre della speranza che ho circa voi.

16. Che portereste l'aiuto me in modo che la mie proprie teologia e dottrine per accosentire con la vostra parola, la bibbia e che continuereste a aiutarli a sapere la mia comprensione della dottrina può essere migliorata in modo che la miei propri vita, lifestyle e capire continui ad essere più vicino a che cosa lo desiderate essere per me.

17. Che aprireste la mia comprensione spiritosa (conclusioni) di più e più e che dove la mia comprensione o percezione di voi non è esatta, che lo aiutereste ad imparare chi Jesus Christ allineare è.

18. Che dareste l'aiuto me in modo che possa separare tutti i rituali falsi da cui ho dipeso, dai vostri insegnamenti liberi nella bibbia, se c'è ne di che cosa sono seguente non è del dio, o è contrari a che cosa desiderate per insegnarli - circa quanto segue.

19. Che alcune forze della malvagità non toglierebbero la comprensione affatto spiritosa che abbia, ma piuttosto che mantennrei la conoscenza di come conoscerli e non essere ingannato dentro attualmente di inganno spiritoso.

20. Che portereste la resistenza spiritosa ed aiutereste a me in modo che non faccia parte del ritirarsi grande o di alcun movimento che sarebbe spiritual falsificato a voi ed alla vostra parola santa.

21. Quello se ci è qualche cosa che faccia nella mia vita, o qualsiasi senso che non ho risposto a voi come dovrei avere e quello sta impedendomi di camminare con voi, o avere capire, che portereste quei things/responses/events nuovamente dentro la mia mente, di modo che rinuncerei

loro in nome di Jesus Christ e tutte i loro effetti e conseguenze e che sostituireste tutta la emptiness, tristezza o disperazione nella mia vita con la gioia del signore e che di più sarei messo a fuoco sull'imparare seguirli leggendo la vostra parola, bibbia.

22. Che aprireste i miei occhi in modo che possa vedere e riconoscere chiaramente se ci è un inganno grande circa i soggetti spiritosi, come capire questo fenomeno (o questi eventi) da una prospettiva biblica e che mi dareste la saggezza per sapere ed in modo che impari come aiutare i miei amici ed amavo ones (parenti) per non fare parte di esso.

23. Che vi accertereste che i miei occhi siano aperti una volta e la mia mente capisce l'importanza spiritosa degli eventi correnti che avvengono nel mondo, che abbiate preparato il mio cuore per accettare la vostra verità e che lo aiutereste a capire come trovare il coraggio e la resistenza con la vostra parola santa, la bibbia. In nome di Jesus Christ, chiedo queste cose che confermano il mio desiderio essere nell'accordo la vostra volontà e sto chiedendo la vostra saggezza ed avere un amore della verità, Amen.

=====

Più in calce alla pagina  
come avere vita Eterna

=====

Siamo felici se questa lista (delle richieste di preghiera al dio) può aiutarli. Capiamo che questa non può essere la traduzione migliore o più efficace. Capiamo che ci sono molti sensi differenti di esprimere i pensieri e le parole. Se avete un suggerimento per una traduzione migliore, o se

voleste occorrere una piccola quantità di vostro tempo di trasmettere i suggerimenti noi, aiuterete i migliaia della gente inoltre, che allora leggerà la traduzione migliorata. Abbiamo spesso un nuovo Testamento disponibile in vostra lingua o nelle lingue che sono rare o vecchie.

Se state cercando un nuovo Testamento in una lingua specifica, scriva prego noi. Inoltre, desideriamo essere sicuri e proviamo a comunicare a volte quello, offriamo i libri che non sono liberi e che costano i soldi. Ma se non potete permettervi alcuni di quei libri elettronici, possiamo fare spesso uno scambio di libri elettronici per aiuto con la traduzione o il lavoro di traduzione.

Non dovete essere un operaio professionista, solo una persona normale che è interessata nell'assistenza. Dovreste avere un calcolatore o dovreste avere accesso ad un calcolatore alla vostra biblioteca o università o università locale, poiché quelli hanno solitamente collegamenti migliori al Internet. Potete anche stabilire solitamente il vostro proprio cliente LIBERO personale della posta elettronica andando al #### di mail.yahoo.com prego occorrete un momento per trovare l'indirizzo della posta elettronica situato alla parte inferiore o all'estremità di questa pagina. Speriamo che trasmettiate la posta elettronica noi, se questa è di aiuto o di incoraggiamento. Inoltre vi consigliamo metterveli in contatto con riguardo ai libri elettronici che offriamo quello siamo senza costo e

che libero abbiamo molti libri nelle lingue straniere, ma non le disponiamo sempre per ricevere elettronicamente (trasferimento dal sistema centrale verso i satelliti) perché rendiamo soltanto disponibile i libri o i soggetti che sono chiesti. Vi consigliamo continuare a pregare al dio ed a continuare ad imparare circa lui leggendo il nuovo

Testamento. Accogliamo favorevolmente le vostre domande ed osservazioni da posta elettronica.



**Preghiera al dio Caro Dio,** Grazie che questo gospel o questo nuovo Testamento è stato liberato in modo che possiamo impararvi più circa. Aiuti prego la gente responsabile del rendere questo libro elettronico disponibile. Conoscete che chi sono e potete aiutarle.

Aiutile prego a potere funzionare velocemente e renda i libri più elettronici disponibili Aiutiti prego ad avere tutte le risorse, i soldi, la resistenza ed il tempo di che hanno bisogno per potere continuare a funzionare per voi. Aiuti prego quelli che fanno parte della squadra che le aiuta su una base giornaliera. Prego dia loro la resistenza per continuare e dare ciascuno di loro la comprensione spiritosa per il lavoro che li desiderate fare. Aiuti loro prego ciascuno a non avere timore ed a non ricordarsi di che siete il dio che risponde alla preghiera e che è incaricato di tutto. Prego che consigliereste loro e che li proteggete ed il lavoro & il ministero che sono agganciati dentro.

Prego che li proteggereste dalle forze spiritose o da altri ostacoli che potrebbero nuoc o ritardarli giù. Aiutilo prego quando uso questo nuovo Testamento anche per pensare alla gente che ha reso questa edizione disponibile, di modo che posso pregare per loro ed in modo da può continuare a aiutare più gente.

Prego che mi dareste un amore della vostra parola santa (il nuovo Testamento) e che mi dareste la saggezza ed il discernment spiritosi per conoscerli meglio e per capire il



1. que você daria a mim à coragem pray as coisas que eu necessito pray
2. que você daria a mim à coragem o acreditar e aceitar o que você quer fazer com minha vida, em vez de mim que exalting meus próprios vontade (intenção) acima de seu.
3. que você me daria a ajuda para não deixar meus medos do desconhecido se transformar as desculpas, ou a base para mim para não lhe servir.
4. que você me daria a ajuda para ver e aprender como ter a força espiritual mim necessite (com sua palavra o bible) a) para os eventos adiante e b) para minha própria viagem espiritual pessoal.
5. Que você deus me daria a ajuda para querer lhe servir mais
6. Que você me lembraria falar com você (prayer)when me são frustrados ou na dificuldade, em vez de tentar resolver coisas eu mesmo somente com minha força humana.
7. Que você me daria a sabedoria e um coração encheu-se com a sabedoria biblical de modo que eu lhe servisse mais eficazmente.
8. Que você me daria um desejo estudar sua palavra, o bible, (o gospel do testament novo de John), em uma base pessoal,
9. que você daria a auxílio a mim de modo que eu pudesse observar coisas no bible (sua palavra) a que eu posso pessoalmente se relacionar, e a que me ajudará compreender o que você me quer fazer em minha vida.
10. Que você me daria o discernment grande, para compreender como explicar a outro que você é, e que eu

poderia aprender como aprender e saber estar acima para você e sua palavra (o bible)

11. Que você traria os povos (ou os Web site) em minha vida que querem o conhecer, e que são fortes em sua compreensão exata de você (deus); e isso você traria povos (ou Web site) em minha vida que poderá me incentivar aprender exatamente como dividir o bible a palavra da verdade (2 timothy 2:15).

12. Que você me ajudaria aprender ter a compreensão grande sobre que versão do bible é a mais melhor, que são a mais exata, e que têm a força & o poder os mais espirituais, e que a versão concorda com os manuscritos originais que você inspirou os autores do testament novo escrever.

13. Que você me daria a ajuda para usar meu tempo em uma maneira boa, e para não desperdiçar minha hora em métodos falsos ou vazios de começar mais perto do deus (mas daquele não seja verdadeiramente biblical), e onde aqueles métodos não produzem nenhuma fruta espiritual a longo prazo ou durável.

14. Que você me daria o auxílio compreender o que procurar em uma igreja ou em um lugar da adoração, que tipos das perguntas a pedir, e que você me ajudaria encontrar believers ou um pastor com sabedoria espiritual grande em vez das respostas fáceis ou falsas. 15. que você faria com que eu recordasse memorizar sua palavra o bible (tal como Romans 8), de modo que eu pudesse o ter em meu coração e ter minha mente preparada, e estivessem pronto para dar uma resposta a outra da esperança que eu tenho sobre você.

16. Que você me traria a ajuda de modo que meus próprios theology e doutrinas para concordar com sua palavra, o



bible e que você continuaria a me ajudar saber minha compreensão da doutrina pode ser melhorada de modo que meus próprios vida, lifestyle e compreensão continuem a ser mais perto de o que você a quer ser para mim.

17. Que você abriria minha introspecção espiritual (conclusões) mais e mais, e que onde minha compreensão ou percepção de você não são exata, que você me ajudaria aprender quem Jesus Christ é verdadeiramente.

18. Que você me daria a ajuda de modo que eu possa separar todos os rituals falsos de que eu depender, de seus ensinios desobstruídos no bible, se alguma de o que eu sou seguinte não são do deus, nem são contrárias a o que você quer nos ensinar - sobre o seguir.

19. Que nenhuma forças do evil não removeriam a compreensão espiritual que eu tenho, mas rather que eu reteria o conhecimento de como o conhecer e não ser iludido nestes dias do deception espiritual.

20. Que você traria a força espiritual e me ajudaria de modo que eu não seja parte da queda grande afastado ou de nenhum movimento que fosse espiritual forjado a você e a sua palavra holy.

21. Isso se houver qualquer coisa que eu fiz em minha vida, ou alguma maneira que eu não lhe respondi como eu devo ter e aquela está impedindo que eu ande com você, ou ter a compreensão, que você traria aqueles things/responses/events para trás em minha mente, de modo que eu os renunciasses no nome de Jesus Christ, e em todas seus efeitos e conseqüências, e que você substituiria todo o emptiness, sadness ou desespero em minha vida com a alegria do senhor, e que eu estaria focalizado mais na aprendizagem o seguir lendo sua palavra, o bible.

22. Que você abriria meus olhos de modo que eu possa ver e reconhecer claramente se houver um deception grande sobre tópicos espirituais, como compreender este fenômeno (ou estes eventos) de um perspective biblical, e que você me daria a sabedoria para saber e de modo que eu aprenderei como ajudar a meus amigos e amei (parentes) não ser parte dela.

23. Que você se asseguraria de que meus olhos estejam abertos uma vez e minha mente compreende o significado espiritual dos eventos atuais que ocorrem no mundo, que você prepararia meu coração para aceitar sua verdade, e que você me ajudaria compreender como encontrar a coragem e a força com sua palavra holy, o bible. No nome de Jesus Christ, eu peço estas coisas que confirmam meu desejo ser no acordo sua vontade, e eu estou pedindo sua sabedoria e para ter um amor da verdade, Amen.

=====  
Mais no fundo da página  
como ter a vida eternal

=====  
Nós estamos contentes se esta lista (de pedidos do prayer ao deus) puder lhe ajudar. Nós compreendemos que esta não pode ser a mais melhor ou tradução a mais eficaz. Nós compreendemos que há muitas maneiras diferentes de expressar pensamentos e palavras. Se você tiver uma sugestão para uma tradução melhor, ou se você gostar de fazer exame de um pouco de seu tempo nos emitir sugestões, você estará ajudando a milhares dos povos também, que lerão então a tradução melhorada. Nós temos frequentemente um testament novo disponível em sua língua ou nas línguas que são raras ou velhas. Se você estiver procurando um testament novo em uma língua específica, escreva-nos por favor.

Também, nós queremos ser certos e tentamos comunicar às vezes isso, nós oferecemos os livros que não estão livres e que custam o dinheiro. Mas se você não puder ter recursos para alguns daqueles livros eletrônicos, nós podemos frequentemente fazer uma troca de livros eletrônicos para a ajuda com tradução ou trabalho da tradução. Você não tem que ser um trabalhador profissional, only uma pessoa regular que esteja interessada na ajuda.

Você deve ter um computador ou você deve ter o acesso a um computador em sua biblioteca ou faculdade ou universidade local, desde que aqueles têm geralmente conexões melhores ao Internet.

Você pode também geralmente estabelecer seu próprio cliente LIVRE pessoal do correio eletrônico indo ao ### de mail.yahoo.com faz exame por favor de um momento para encontrar o endereço do correio eletrônico ficado situado no fundo ou na extremidade desta página. Nós esperamos que você nos emita o correio eletrônico, se este for da ajuda ou do incentivo. Nós incentivamo-lo também contatar-nos a respeito dos livros eletrônicos que nós oferecemos a isso somos sem custo, e

que livre nós temos muitos livros em línguas estrangeiras, mas nós não as colocamos sempre para receber eletronicamente (download) porque nós fazemos somente disponível os livros ou os tópicos que são os mais pedidos. Nós incentivamo-lo continuar a pray ao deus e a continuar a aprender sobre ele lendo o testament novo. Nós damos boas-vindas a seus perguntas e comentários pelo correio eletrônico.







## Swedish - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in Swedish Language

Swedish Prayer Bon till Gud Jesus Hur till Be Hur kann  
hora min Hur till fraga Gud till ger hjalp finna ande Ledning  
Talande till Gud , skaparen om Universum , den Vår Herre  
och Frälsare :

1. så pass du skulle ger till jag tapperheten till be sakerna så pass Jag nöd till be

2. så pass du skulle ger till jag tapperheten till tro på du och accept vad du vilja till gör med min liv , i stället för jag upphoja min äga vilja ( avsikt ) över din.

3. så pass du skulle ge mig hjälp till inte låta min rädsla om okänd till bli den ursäkta , eller basisten för jag inte till tjäna you.

4. så pass du skulle ge mig hjälp till se och till lära sig hur till har den ande styrka Jag nöd ( igenom din uttrycka bibeln ) en ) för händelsen före och b ) för min äga personlig ande resa.

5. Så pass du Gud skulle ge mig hjälp till vilja till tjäna Du mer

6. Så pass du skulle påminna jag till samtal med du prayerwhen ) JAG er frustrerat eller i svårigheten , i stället för försökande till besluta sakerna mig själv bara igenom min mänsklig styrka.

7. Så pass du skulle ge mig Visdom och en hjärtan fyllt med Biblisk Visdom så fakta ät JAG skulle tjäna du mer effektivt. 8. Så pass du skulle ge mig en önska till studera din uttrycka , bibeln , ( den Ny Testamente Evangelium av John ) , på en personlig basis 9. så pass du skulle ger hjälp



till jag så fakta ät JAG er köpa duktig märka sakerna inne om Bibel ( din uttrycka ) vilken JAG kanna personlig berätta till , och den där vill hjälpa mig förstå vad du vilja jag till gör i min liv.

10. Så pass du skulle ge mig stor discernment , till förstå hur till förklara till självaste vem du er , och så pass JAG skulle kunde lära sig hur till lära sig och veta hur till löpa upp för du och mig din uttrycka ( bibeln )

11. Så pass du skulle komma med folk ( eller websites ) i min liv vem vilja till veta du och mig , vem de/vi/du/ni är stark i deras exakt förståndet av du ( Gud ); och Så pass du skulle komma med folk ( eller websites ) i min liv vem vilja kunde uppmuntra jag till ackurat lära sig hur till fördela bibeln orden av sanning Timothy 215:).

12. Så pass du skulle hjälpa mig till lära sig till har stor förståndet om vilken Bibel version är bäst , vilken är mest exakt , och vilken har mest ande styrka & förmåga , och vilken version samtycke med det original manuskripten så pass du inspirerat författarna om Ny Testamente till skriva.

13. Så pass du skulle ger hjälp till jag till använda min tid i en god väg , och inte till slösa min tid på Falsk eller tom metoderna till komma närmare till Gud ( utom så pass blandar inte sant Biblisk ), och var den här metoderna produkter ingen for länge siden tid eller varande ande frukt.

14. Så pass du skulle ger hjälp till jag till förstå vad till blick för i en kyrka eller en ställe av dyrkan , vad slagen av spörsmålen till fråga , och så pass du skulle hjälpa mig till finna tro på eller en pastor med stor ande visdom i stället för lätt eller falsk svar.

15. så pass du skulle orsak jag till minas till minnesmärke din uttrycka bibeln ( sådan som Romersk 8), så fakta ät JAG kanna har den i min hjärtan och har min sinne beredd , och vara rede till å ger en svar till självaste om hoppa på att Jag har omkring du.

16. Så pass du skulle komma med hjälp till jag så fakta ät min äga theology och doktrin till samtycke med din uttrycka , bibeln och så pass du skulle fortsätta till hjälpa mig veta hur min förståndet av doktrin kanna bli förbättrat så fakta ät min äga liv , livsform och förståndet fortsatt till vara nöjer till vad slut du vilja den till vara för jag.

17. Så pass du skulle öppen min ande inblicken ( slutningarna ) mer och mer , och så pass var min förståndet eller uppfattningen av du är inte exakt , så pass du skulle hjälpa mig till lära sig vem Jesus Christ sant är.

18. Så pass du skulle ger hjälp till jag så fakta ät JAG skulle kunde skild från någon falsk ritual vilken Jag har bero på , från din klar undervisning inne om Bibel , eventuell om vad JAG följer är inte av Gud , eller är i strid mot vad du vilja till undervisa oss omkring följande du.

19. Så pass någon pressar av onda skulle inte ta bort någon ande förståndet vilken Jag har , utom hellre så pass JAG skulle hålla kvar kunskap om hur till veta du och mig inte till bli lurat i den här dagen av ande bedrägeri.

20. Så pass du skulle komma med ande styrka och hjälp till jag så fakta ät Jag vill inte till bli del om den Stor Stjärnfall Bort eller av någon rörelse vilken skulle bli spirituallt förfalskad till du och mig till din Helig Uttrycka

21. Så pass om där er något så pass Jag har gjort det min liv , eller någon väg så pass Jag har inte reagerat till du så JAG

skulle har och den där er förhinderande jag från endera vandrande med du , eller har förståndet , så pass du skulle komma med den här sakerna / svaren / händelsen rygg in i min sinne , så fakta ät JAG skulle avsäga sig dem inne om Namn av Jesus Christ , och all av deras verkningen och konsekvenserna , och så pass du skulle sätta tillbaka någon tomhet ,sadness eller förtvivlan i min liv med det Glädje om Vår Herre och Frälsare , och så pass JAG skulle bli mer focusen på inläringen till följa du vid läsande din uttrycka , den Bibel

22. Så pass du skulle öppen min öga så fakta ät JAG skulle kunde klar se och recognize om där er en Stor Bedrägeri omkring Ande ämnena , hur till förstå den här fenomenon ( eller de här händelsen ) från en Biblisk perspektiv , och så pass du skulle ge mig visdom till veta och så så pass Jag vill lära sig hur till hjälp min vännerna och älskat en ( släktingen ) inte bli del om it.

23. Så pass du skulle tillförsäkra så pass en gång min öga de/vi/du/ni är öppnat och min sinne förstår den ande mening av ström händelsen tagande ställe på jorden , så pass du skulle förbereda min hjärtan till accept din sanning , och så pass du skulle hjälpa mig förstå hur till finna mod och styrka igenom din Helig Uttrycka , bibeln. Inne om namn av Jesus Christ , JAG fråga om de här sakerna bekräftande min önska till vara i följe avtalen din vilja , och JAG frågar till deras visdom och till har en kärlek om den Sanning Samarbetsvillig

=====

Mer på botten av Sida  
Hur till har Oändlig Liv

Vi er glad om den här lista över ( bön anmoder till Gud ) är duglig till hjälpa du. Vi förstå den här Maj inte bli den bäst eller mest effektiv översättning. Vi förstå det där de/vi/du/ni är många olik väg av yttranden tanken och orden. Om du har en förslagen för en bättre översättning , eller om du skulle lik till ta en liten belopp av din tid till sända förslag till oss , du vill bli hjälpande tusenden av annan folk också , vem vilja då läsa den förbättrat översättning. Vi ofta har en Ny Testamente tillgänglig i din språk eller i språken så pass de/vi/du/ni är sällsynt eller gammal. Om du er sett för en Ny Testamente i en bestämd språk , behaga skriva till oss. Också , vi behöv till vara säker och försök till meddela så pass ibland , vi gör erbjudande bokna så pass blandar inte Fri och så pass gör kostnad pengar. Utom om du kan icke har råd med det något om den här elektronisk bokna , vi kanna ofta gör en byta av elektronisk bokna för hjälp med översättning eller översättning verk.

Du hade inte till vara en professionell arbetaren , enda et par regelbunden person vem er han intresserad i hjälpande. Du borde har en computern eller du borde ha ingång till en computern på din lokal bibliotek eller college eller universitet , sedan dess den här vanligtvis har bättre förbindelserna till Internet. Du kanna också vanligtvis grunda din äga personlig FRI elektronisk sända med posten redovisa vid går till [mail.yahoo.com](mailto:mail.yahoo.com)

### Behaga ta en stund till finna den elektronisk sända med posten adress lokaliserat nederst eller slutet av den här sida. Vi hoppas du vill sända elektronisk sända med posten till oss , om den här er av hjälp eller uppmuntran. Vi också uppmuntra du till komma i kontakt med oss angående Elektronisk Bokna så pass vi erbjudande så pass de/vi/du/ni är utan kostnad , och fri.





=====

Tal til Guð the Skapari af the Alheimur the Herra :

1. Þessi þú vildi gefa til mig the hugrekki til biðja the hlutur þessi ÉG þörf til biðja
2. Þessi þú vildi gefa til mig the hugrekki til trúa þú og þiggja hvaða þú vilja til komast af með minn líf , í staðinn af mig upphefja minn eiga vilja ( ásetningur ) yfir þinn.
3. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig hjálpa til ekki láta minn ógurlegur af the óþekktur til verða the afsökun , eða the undirstaða fyrir mig ekki til bera fram you. 4. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig hjálpa til sjá og til læra hvernig til hafa the andlegur styrkur ÉG þörf ( í gegnum þinn orð the Biblía a ) fyrir the atburður á undan ) og b ) fyrir minn eiga persónulegur andlegur ferð.
5. Þessi þú Guð vildi gefa mig hjálpa til vilja til bera fram Þú fleiri 6. Þessi þú vildi minna á mig til tala með þú prayerwhen ) ÉG er svekktur eða í vandi , í staðinn af erfiður til ásetningur hlutur ég sjálfur eini í gegnum minn mannlegur styrkur.
7. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig Viska og a hjarta fiskflak með Biblíulegur Viska svo þessi ÉG vildi bera fram þú fleiri á áhrifaríkan hátt.
8. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig a löngun til nema þinn orð the Biblía the Nýja testamentið Guðspjall af Klósett ), á a persónulegur undirstaða
9. Þessi þú vildi gefa aðstoð til mig svo þessi ÉG er fær til taka eftir hlutur í the Biblía ( þinn orð ) hver ÉG geta persónulega segja frá til , og þessi vilja hjálpa mig skilja hvaða þú vilja mig til gera út af við minn líf.

10. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig mikill skarpskyggni , til skilja hvernig til útskýra til annar hver þú ert , og þessi ÉG vildi vera fær til læra hvernig til læra og vita hvernig til standa með þú og þinn orð the Biblía )

11. Þessi þú vildi koma með fólk ( eða websites ) í minn líf hver vilja til vita þú , og hver ert sterkur í þeirra nákvæmur skilningur af þú ( guð ); og Þessi þú vildi koma með fólk ( eða websites ) í minn líf hver vilja vera fær til hvetja mig til nákvæmur læra hvernig til deila the Biblía the orð guðs sannleikur (2 Hræðslugjarn 215:).

12. Þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig til læra til hafa mikill skilningur óður í hver Biblía útgáfa er bestur , hver er nákvæmur , og hver hefur the andlegur styrkur & máttur , og hver útgáfa samþykkja með the frumeintak handrit þessi þú blása í brjóst the ritstörf af the Nýja testamentið til skrifa.

13. Þessi þú vildi gefa hjálpa til mig til nota minn tími í góð kaup vegur , og ekki til sóa minn tími á Falskur eða tómur aðferð til fá loka til Guð ( en þessi ert ekki hreinskilnislega Biblíulegur ), og hvar þessir aðferð ávextir og grænmeti neitun langur orð eða varanlegur andlegur ávöxtur.

14. Þessi þú vildi gefa aðstoð til mig til skilja hvaða til leita að í a kirkja eða a staður af dýrkun , hvaða góður af spurning til spyrja , og þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig til finna trúmaður eða a prestur með mikill andlegur viska í staðinn af þægilegur eða falskur svar.

15. þessi þú vildi orsök mig til muna til leggja á minnið þinn orð the Biblía ( svo sem eins og Latneskt letur 8), svo þessi ÉG geta hafa það í minn hjarta og hafa minn hugur tilbúinn , og vera tilbúinn til gefa óákveðinn greinir í ensku svar til annar af the von þessi ÉG hafa óður í þú.



16. Þessi þú vildi koma með hjálpa til mig svo þessi minn eiga guðfræði og kenning til vera í samræmi við þinn orð the Biblía og þessi þú vildi halda áfram til hjálpa mig vita hvernig minn skilningur af kenning geta vera bæta svo þessi minn eiga líf lifestyle og skilningur halda áfram til vera loka til hvaða þú vilja það til vera fyrir mig.

17. Þessi þú vildi opinn minn andlegur innsýn ( endir ) fleiri og fleiri , og þessi hvar minn skilningur eða skynjun af þú er ekki nákvæmur , þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig til læra hver Jesús Kristur hreinskilnislega er.

18. Þessi þú vildi gefa hjálpa til mig svo þessi ÉG vildi vera fær til aðskilinn allir falskur helgisiðir hver ÉG hafa ósjálfstæði á , frá þinn hjartur kennsla í the Biblía , ef allir af hvaða ÉG er hópur stuðningsmanna er ekki af Guð , eða er gegn hvaða þú vilja til kenna okkur óður í hópur stuðningsmanna þú.

19. Þessi allir herafli af vondur vildi ekki taka burt allir andlegur skilningur hver ÉG hafa , en fremur þessi ÉG vildi halda the vitneskja af hvernig til vita þú og ekki til vera blekkja í þessir sem minnir á gömlu dagana) af andlegur blekking.

20. Þessi þú vildi koma með andlegur styrkur og hjálpa til mig svo þessi ÉG vilja ekki til vera hluti af the Mikill Bylta Burt eða af allir hreyfing hver vildi vera andlegur fölsun til þú og til þinn Heilagur Orð

21. Þessi ef there er nokkuð þessi ÉG hafa búinn minn líf , eða allir vegur þessi ÉG hafa ekki sá sem svarar til þú eins og ÉG öxl hafa og þessi er sem koma má í veg fyrir eða afstýra mig frá annar hvor gangandi með þú , eða having skilningur , þessi þú vildi koma með þessir hlutur / svar /

atburður bak inn í minn hugur , svo þessi ÉG vildi afneita þá í the Nafn af Jesús Kristur , og ekki minna en þeirra áhrif og afleiðing , og þessi þú vildi skipta um allir tótleiki ,sadness eða örvænting í minn líf með the Gleði af the Herra , og þessi ÉG vildi vera fleiri brennidepill á lærdómur til fylgja þú við lestur þinn orð the Biblía

22. Þessi þú vildi opinn minn auglýsing svo þessi ÉG vildi vera fær til greinilega sjá og þekkjanlegur ef there er a Mikill Blekking óður í Andlegur atriði , hvernig til skilja this q ( eða þessir atburður ) frá a Biblíulegur yfirsýning , og þessi þú vildi gefa mig viska til vita og svo þessi ÉG vilja læra hvernig til hjálpa minn vinátta og ást sjálfur ( ættingi ) ekki vera hluti af it.

**23.** Þessi þú vildi tryggja þessi einu sinni minn auglýsing ert opnari og minn hugur skilja the andlegur merking af straumur atburður hrífandi staður í the veröld , þessi þú vildi undirbúa minn hjarta til þiggja þinn sannleikur , og þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig skilja hvernig til finna hugrekki og styrkur í gegnum þinn Heilagur Orð the Biblía. Í the nafn af Jesús Kristur , ÉG spyrja fyrir þessir hlutur staðfesta minn löngun til vera í samkomulag þinn vilja , og ÉG er asking fyrir þinn viska og til hafa a ást af the Sannleikur Móttækilegur

=====

Fleiri á the Botn af Blaðsíða  
Hvernig til hafa Eilífur Líf

=====

Við ert glaður ef this listi ( af bæn beiðni til Guð ) er fær til aðstoða þú. Við skilja this mega ekki vera the bestur eða árangursríkur þýðing. Við skilja þessi there ert margir ólíkur lífnaðarhættir af tjáning hugsun og orð. Ef þú hafa a uppástunga fyrir a betri þýðing , eða ef þú vildi eins og til

taka a lítill magn af þinn tími til senda uppástunga til okkur , þú vilja vera skammtur þúsund af annar fólk einnig , hver vilja þá lesa the bæta þýðing.

Við oft hafa a Nýja testamentið laus í þinn tungumál eða í tungumál þessi ert sjaldgæfur eða gamall. Ef þú ert útlit fyrir a Nýja testamentið í a sérstakur tungumál , þóknast skrifa til okkur. Einnig , við vilja til vera viss og reyna til miðla þessi stundum , við gera tilboð bók þessi ert ekki Frjáls og þessi gera kostnaður peningar. En ef þú geta ekki hafa efni á sumir af þessir raftæknilegur bók , við geta oft gera óákveðinn greinir í ensku skipti af raftæknilegur bók fyrir hjálpa með þýðing eða þýðing vinna. Þú gera ekki verða að vera a faglegur verkamaður , eini a venjulegur manneskja hver er áhugasamur í skammtur. Þú öxl hafa a tölva eða þú öxl hafa aðgangur til a tölva á þinn heimamaður bókasafn eða háskóli eða háskóli , síðan þessir venjulega hafa betri tengsl til the. Þú geta einnig venjulega stofnsetja þinn eiga persónulegur FRJÁLS raftæknilegur póstur reikningur við að fara til [mail.yahoo.com](mailto:mail.yahoo.com)

Þóknast taka a augnablik til finna the raftæknilegur póstur heimilisfang staðgreina á the botn eða the endir af this blaðsíða. Við von þú vilja senda raftæknilegur póstur til okkur , ef this er af hjálpa eða hvatning. Við einnig hvetja þú til snerting okkur viðvíkjandi Raftæknilegur Bók þessi við tilboð þessi ert án kostnaður , og frjáls.

Við gera hafa margir bók í erlendum tungumál , en við gera ekki alltaf staður þá til taka á móti electronically ( sækja skrá af fjarlægri tölvu ) því við eini gera laus the bók eða the atriði þessi ert the beiðni. Við hvetja þú til halda áfram til biðja til Guð og til halda áfram til læra óður í Hann við



6. At jer ville erindre mig hen til samtale hos jer praverwhen ) Jeg er kuldkastet eller i problem , istedet for prøver hen til løse sager selv bare igennem mig human kræfter.

7. At jer ville indrømme mig Klogskab og en hjerte fyldte hos Bibelsk Klogskab i den grad at JEG ville anrette jer flere effektive.

8. At jer ville indrømme mig en lyst hen til læse jeres ord , den Bibel , ( den Ny Testamente Gospel i John ), oven på en personlig holdepunkt

9. at jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig i den grad at Jeg er købedygtig mærke sager i den Bibel ( jeres ord ) hvilke JEG kunne jeg for mit vedkommende henhøre til , og at vil hjælp mig opfatte hvad jer savn mig hen til lave i mig liv.

10. At jer ville indrømme mig stor discernment , hen til opfatte hvor hen til forklare hen til andre hvem du er , og at JEG ville være i stand til lære hvor hen til lære og kende hvor hen til rage op nemlig jer og jeres ord ( den Bibel )

11. At jer ville overbringe folk ( eller websites ) i mig liv hvem ville gerne kende jer , og hvem er kraftig i deres nøjagtig opfattelse i jer God ); og At jer ville overbringe folk ( eller websites ) i mig liv hvem vil være i stand til give mod mig hen til akkurat lære hvor hen til skille den Bibel den ord i sandhed Timothy 215:).

12. At jer ville hjælp mig hen til lære hen til nyde stor opfattelse hvorom Bibel gengivelse er bedst , hvilke er højst nøjagtig , og hvilke har den højst appel kræfter & kraft , og hvilke gengivelse indvilliger hos den selvstændig håndskreven at jer inspireret den forfatteres i den Ny Testamente hen til skriv.

13. At jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig hen til hjælp mig gang i en artig måde , og ikke hen til affald mig gang oven på Falsk eller indholdsløse metoder hen til komme nærmere hen til God ( men at er ikke sandelig Bibelsk ), og der hvor dem metoder opføre for ikke så længe siden periode eller varer appel fruit.

14. At jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig hen til opfatte hvad hen til kigge efter i en kirke eller en opstille i andagtsøgende , hvad arter i spørgsmål hen til opfordre , og at jer ville hjælp mig hen til hitte tro eller en sidst hos stor appel klogskab istedet for nemme eller falsk svar.

15. at jer ville hidføre mig hen til huske hen til lære udenad jeres ord den Bibel ( såsom Romersk 8), i den grad at JEG kunne nyde sig i mig hjerte og nyde mig indre forberedt , og være rede til at indrømme en besvare hen til andre i den håbe på at Jeg har omkring jer.

16. At jer ville overbringe hjælp hen til mig i den grad at mig besidde theology og doctrines hen til samtykke med jeres ord , den Bibel og at jer ville fortsætte hen til hjælp mig kende hvor mig opfattelse i doctrine kan forbedret i den grad at mig besidde liv lifestyle og opfattelse fortsætter at blive nøjere hvortil jer savn sig at blive nemlig mig.

17. At jer ville lukke op mig appel indblik ( afslutninger ) flere og flere , og at der hvor mig opfattelse eller opfattelsesevne i jer er ikke nøjagtig , at jer ville hjælp mig hen til lære hvem Jesus Christ sandelig er.

18. At jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til selvstændig hvilken som helst falsk rituals hvilke Jeg har afhænge oven på , af jeres slette lærer i den Bibel , eventuel hvoraf Jeg er næste er ikke i God

, eller er imod hvad jer ville gerne belære os omkring næste jer.

19. At hvilken som helst tvinger i dårlig ville ikke holde bortrejst hvilken som helst appel opfattelse hvilke Jeg har , men nærmest at JEG ville beholde den kundskab i hvor hen til kende jer og ikke at blive narrede i i denne tid i appel bedrag.

20. At jer ville overbringe appel kræfter og hjælp hen til mig i den grad at Ja ikke at blive noget af den Stor Nedadgående Bortrejst eller i hvilken som helst bevægelse som kunne være spirituallly counterfeit hen til jer og hen til jeres Hellig Ord

21. At selv om der er alt at Jeg har skakmat mig liv , eller hvilken som helst måde at Jeg har ikke reageret hen til jer nemlig JEG burde nyde og det vil sige afholder mig af enten den ene eller den anden af omvandrende hos jer , eller har opfattelse , at jer ville overbringe dem sager / svar / begivenheder igen i mig indre , i den grad at JEG ville afstå fra sig i den Benævne i Jesus Christ , og al i deres effekter og følger , og at jer ville skifte ud hvilken som helst tomhed ,sadness eller opgive håbet i mig liv hos den Glæde i den Lord , og at JEG ville være flere indstille oven på indlæring hen til komme efter jer af læsning jeres ord , den Bibel

22. At jer ville lukke op mig øjne i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til klart se efter og anerkende selv om der er en Stor Bedrag omkring Appel emner , hvor hen til opfatte indeværende phenomenon ( eller disse begivenheder ) af en Bibelsk perspektiv , og at jer ville indrømme mig klogskab hen til kende hvorfor at Ja lære hvor hen til hjælp mig bekendte og elske ones ( slægtninge ) ikke være noget af it.

23. At jer ville sikre sig at når først mig øjne er anlagde og mig indre forstår den appel vægt i indeværende begivenheder indtagelse opstille på jorden , at jer ville lægge til rette mig hjerte hen til optage jeres sandhed , og at jer ville hjælp mig opfatte hvor hen til hitte mod og kræfter igennem jeres Hellig Ord , den Bibel. I den benævne i Jesus Christ , JEG anmode om disse sager bekræftende mig lyst at blive overensstemmende jeres vil , og Jeg er bede om nemlig jeres klogskab og hen til nyde en kærlighed til den Sandhed Amen

=====

Flere forneden Side  
Hvor hen til nyde Evig Liv

=====

Vi er glad selv om indeværende liste over ( bøn anmoder hen til God ) er kan hen til hjælpe jer. Vi opfatte indeværende må ikke være den bedst eller højst effektiv gengivelse. Vi er klar over, at der er mange anderledes veje i gengivelse indfald og ord. Selv om du har en henstilling nemlig en bedre gengivelse , eller selv om jer ville gerne hen til holde en ringe beløb i jeres gang hen til sende antydninger hen til os , jer vil være hjælp tusindvis i andre ligeledes , hvem vil så er der ikke mere læse den forbedret gengivelse.

Vi ofte nyde en Ny Testamente anvendelig i jeres sprog eller i sprogene at er sjælden eller forhenværende. Selv om du er ser ud nemlig en Ny Testamente i en specifik sprog , behage henvende sig til os. Ligeledes , vi ville gerne være sikker og prøve hen til overfører at engang imellem , vi lave pristilbud bøger at er ufri og at lave omkostninger penge. Men selv om jer kan ikke afgive noget af dem elektronisk bøger , vi kunne ofte lave en udveksle i elektronisk bøger nemlig





# Norway - Norway – Norwegian -

## Norway - Prayer Requests (praying ) to God - explained in Norwegian Language

Norway Norwegian Nordic Prayer Jesus Christ a God Hvor Be kanne hore meg bonn anmode gir hjelpe meg finner sprit Som kan ledes

=====

Snakker å God , skaperen av det Univers , det Lord :

1. det du ville gir å meg tapperheten å be tingene det JEG nød å be
2. det du ville gir å meg tapperheten å mene du og godkjenne hva du vil gjerne gjøre med meg livet , istedet for meg opphøye meg egen ville ( hensikten ) over din.
3. det du ville gir meg hjelpe å ikke utleie meg rank av det ubekjent å bli det be om tilgivelse , eller grunnlaget for meg ikke for å anrette you.
4. det du ville gir meg hjelpe å se og å høre hvor å har den sprit styrke JEG nød ( igjennom din ord bibelen ) en ) for begivenhetene for ut og b ) for meg egen personlig sprit reise.
5. Det du God ville gir meg hjelpe å vil gjerne anrette Du flere
6. Det du ville minne meg å samtalen med du prayerwhen ) JEG er frustrert eller inne problemet , istedet for prøver å løse saker meg selv bare igjennom meg human styrke.

7. Det du ville gir meg Klokskap og en hjertet fylte med Bibelsk Klokskap i den grad at JEG ville anrette du flere effektivt.

8. Det du ville gir meg en ønske å studere din ord , bibelen , ( det Ny Testamentet Gospel av John ), opp på en personlig basis

9. det du ville gir assistanse å meg i den grad at JEG er kjøpedyktig legge merke til saker inne bibelen ( din ord ) hvilke JEG kanne personlig fortelle til , og det vill hjelpe meg oppfatte hva du ønske meg å gjøre inne meg livet.

10. Det du ville gir meg stor discernment , å oppfatte hvor å forklare å andre hvem du er , og det JEG ville være i stand til høre hvor å høre og vite hvor å stå opp for du og din ord ( bibelen )

11. Det du ville bringe folk ( eller websites ) inne meg livet hvem vil gjerne vite du , og hvem er kraftig inne deres akkurat forståelse av du God ); og Det du ville bringe folk ( eller websites ) inne meg livet hvem ville være i stand til oppmuntre meg å akkurat høre hvor å dividere bibelen ordet av sannhet (Timothy 215:).

12. Det du ville hjelpe meg å høre å ha stor forståelse om hvilken Bibel versjon er best , hvilke er høyst akkurat , og hvilke har de fleste sprit styrke & makt , og hvilke versjon avtaler med det original manuskriptet det du inspirert forfatterne av det Ny Testamentet å skrive.

13. Det du ville gir hjelpe å meg å bruk meg tid inne en fint vei , og ikke for å sløseri meg tid opp på False eller tom emballasje metoder å komme nærmere å God ( bortsett fra

det er ikke virkelig Bibelsk ), og der hvor dem metoder tilvirke for ikke så lenge siden frist eller varer sprit fruit.

14. Det du ville gir assistanse å meg å oppfatte hva å kikke etter inne en kirken eller en sted av -tilbeder , hva arter av spørsmål å anmode , og det du ville hjelpe meg å finner mene eller en fortid med stor sprit klokskap istedet for lett eller false svar.

15. det du ville anledning meg å erindre å huske din ord bibelen ( som Romersk 8), i den grad at JEG kanne ha den inne meg hjertet og ha meg sinn ferdig , og være rede til å gir en svaret å andre av det håpe på at JEG ha om du.

16. Det du ville bringe hjelpe å meg i den grad at meg egen theology og doctrines å være enig i din ord , bibelen og det du ville fortsette å hjelpe meg vite hvor meg forståelse av doctrine kan forbedret i den grad at meg egen livet lifestyle og forståelse fortsetter å bli nøyere hvorfor du ønske den å bli for meg.

17. Det du ville åpen meg sprit innblikk ( konklusjonene ) flere og flere , og det der hvor meg forståelse eller oppfattelse av du er ikke akkurat , det du ville hjelpe meg å høre hvem Jesus Christ virkelig er.

18. Det du ville gir hjelpe å meg i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til separat alle false rituals hvilke JEG ha avhenge opp på , fra din helt lærer inne bibelen , eventuell av hva JEG følger er ikke av God , eller er i motsetning til hva du vil gjerne lære oss om fulgte du.

19. Det alle presser av dårlig ville ikke ta fjerne alle sprit forståelse hvilke JEG ha , bortsett fra temmelig det JEG ville selge i detalj kjennskapen til hvor å vite du og ikke for å være narret inne i disse dager av sprit bedrag.

20. Det du ville bringe sprit styrke og hjelpe å meg i den grad at Jeg vil ikke for å være del av det Stor Faller Fjerne eller av alle bevegelse hvilket kunne være spiritually counterfeit å du og å din Hellig Ord

21. Det hvis det er alt det JEG ha gjort det meg livet , eller alle vei det JEG ha ikke reagert å du idet JEG burde ha og det er forhindrer meg fra enten den ene eller den andre av gåing med du , eller har forståelse , det du ville bringe dem saker / svar / begivenheter rygg i meg sinn , i den grad at JEG ville renonsere på seg inne navnet av Jesus Christ , og alle av deres virkninger og konsekvensene , og det du ville ombytte alle tomhet ,sadness eller gi opp håpet inne meg livet med det Glede av det Lord , og det JEG ville være flere fokusere opp på innlæring å følge etter etter du av lesing din ord , det Bibel

22. Det du ville åpen meg eyes i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til klare se og anerkjenne hvis det er en Stor Bedrag om Sprit emner , hvor å oppfatte denne fenomenon ( eller disse begivenheter ) fra en Bibelsk perspektiv , og det du ville gir meg klokskap å vite hvorfor det Jeg vil høre hvor å hjelpe meg venner og elsket seg ( slektningene ) ikke være del av it.

23. Det du ville sikre det en gang meg eyes er åpen og meg sinn forstår det sprit vekt av aktuelle begivenheter tar sted på jorden , det du ville forberede meg hjertet å godkjenne din sannhet , og det du ville hjelpe meg oppfatte hvor å finner tapperheten og styrke igjennom din Hellig Ord , bibelen. Inne navnet av Jesus Christ , JEG anmode om disse saker bekreftende meg ønske å bli i følge avtalen din ville , og JEG spør til deres klokskap og å har en kjærlyghet til det Sannhet Samarbeidsvillig

=====  
Flere på bunnen av Side  
Hvor å ha Evig Livet

=====  
Vi er glad hvis denne liste over ( bønn anmoder å God ) er dugelig å hjelpe du. Vi oppfatte denne kanskje ikke være det best eller høyst effektiv oversettelse. Vi forstå det der er mange annerledes veier av gjengivelsen innfall og ord. Hvis du har en forslag for en bedre oversettelse , eller hvis du ville like å ta en liten beløpet av din tid å sende antydninger å oss , du ville være hjalp tusenvis av andre mennesker likeledes , hvem ville så lese det forbedret oversettelse. Vi ofte har en Ny Testamentet anvendelig inne din omgangsspråk eller inne språkene det er sjelden eller gamle. Hvis du er ser for en Ny Testamentet inne en spesifikk omgangsspråk , behage skrive til oss. Likeledes , vi vil gjerne være sikker og prøve å meddele det en gang imellom , vi gjøre tilbud bøker det er ufri og det gjøre bekostning pengene.

Bortsett fra hvis du kan ikke by noen av dem elektronisk bøker , vi kanne ofte gjøre en bytte av elektronisk bøker for hjelpe med oversettelse eller oversettelse arbeide. Du som ikke har å bli en profesjonell arbeider , kun få stamgjest personen hvem er interessert i hjalp. Du burde har en computer eller du burde ha adgang til en computer for din innenbys bibliotek eller universitet eller universitet , siden dem vanligvis ha bedre forbindelser å det sykehuslege. Du kanne likeledes vanligvis opprette din egen personlig LEDIG elektronisk innlevere regningen av går å [mail.yahoo.com](mailto:mail.yahoo.com)

Behage ta en øyeblikk å finner det elektronisk innlevere henvende seg lokalisert nederst eller utgangen av denne side. Vi håpe du ville sende elektronisk innlevere å oss ,



εργασία ότι τους θέλετε για να κάνετε. Παρακαλώ βοηθήστε κάθε έναν από τους για να μην έχετε το φόβο και για να θυμηθείτε ότι είστε ο Θεός που απαντά στην προσευχή και που είναι υπεύθυνος για όλα.

Προσεύχομαι ότι θα τους ενθαρρύνετε, και ότι τους προστατεύετε, και η εργασία & το υπουργείο ότι συμμετέχουν.

Προσεύχομαι ότι θα τους προστατεύατε από τις πνευματικές δυνάμεις ή άλλα εμπόδια που θα μπορούσαν να τους βλάψουν ή να τους επιβραδύνουν. Παρακαλώ με βοηθήστε όταν χρησιμοποιώ αυτήν την νέα διαθήκη για να σκεφτώ επίσης τους ανθρώπους που έχουν καταστήσει αυτήν την έκδοση διαθέσιμη, έτσι ώστε μπορώ να προσεηθώ για τους και έτσι μπορούν να συνεχίσουν να βοηθούν περισσότερους ανθρώπους.

Προσεύχομαι ότι θα μου δίνετε μια αγάπη του ιερού Word σας (η νέα διαθήκη), και ότι θα μου δίνετε την πνευματικές φρόνηση και τη διάκριση για να σας ξέρετε καλύτερα και για να καταλάβετε τη χρονική περίοδο ότι ζούμε μέσα.

Παρακαλώ με βοηθήστε για να ξέρετε πώς να εξετάσει τις δυσκολίες ότι έρχομαι αντιμέτωπος με κάθε ημέρα. Ο Λόρδος God, με βοηθά για να θελήσει να σας ξέρει καλύτερα και να θελήσει να βοηθήσει άλλους Χριστιανούς στην περιοχή μου και σε όλο τον κόσμο.

Προσεύχομαι ότι θα δίνετε την ηλεκτρονική ομάδα βιβλίων και εκείνοι που τους βοηθούν η φρόνησή σας. Προσεύχομαι ότι θα βοηθούσατε τα μεμονωμένα μέλη της οικογένειάς τους (και της οικογένειάς μου) για να εξαπατηθείτε όχι πνευματικά, αλλά για να σας καταλάβετε και για να θελήσετε να σας δεχτείτε και να ακολουθήσετε με κάθε τρόπο. Επίσης παρέχετε μας την άνεση και οδηγίες σε αυτούς τους χρόνους και σας ζητώ για να κάνω αυτά τα πράγματα στο όνομα του Ιησού, Amen,





6. Daß Sie mich erinnern würden, mit Ihnen zu sprechen (prayer)when mich werden frustriert oder in der Schwierigkeit, anstatt zu versuchen, Sachen selbst nur durch meine menschliche Stärke zu beheben.

7. Daß Sie mir Klugheit und ein Herz geben würden, füllten mit biblischer Klugheit, damit ich Sie effektiv dienen würde.

8. Daß Sie mir einen Wunsch geben würden, Ihr Wort, die Bibel zu studieren, (das neues Testament-Evangelium von John) auf persönlicher Ebene

9. das Sie Unterstützung zu mir geben würden, damit ich bin, Sachen in der Bibel (Ihr Wort) zu beachten der ich auf und der persönlich beziehen kann mir hilft, zu verstehen, was Sie mich in meinem Leben tun wünschen.

10. Daß Sie mir große Einsicht geben würden, um zu verstehen wie man anderen erklärt, die Sie sind, und daß ich sein würde, zu erlernen, wie man erlernt und kann für Sie und Ihr Wort (die Bibel) oben stehen

11. Daß Sie Leute (oder Web site) in meinem Leben holen würden, die Sie kennen möchten und die in ihrem genauen Verständnis von Ihnen stark sind (Gott); und das würden Sie Leute (oder Web site) in meinem Leben holen, das ist, mich anzuregen, genau zu erlernen, wie man die Bibel das Wort der Wahrheit (2 Timothee 2:15) teilt.

12. Daß Sie mir helfen würden zu erlernen, großes Verständnis über, welche Bibelversion zu haben am besten ist, die am genauesten ist und die die geistigste Stärke u. die Energie hat und dem Version mit den ursprünglichen Manuskripten übereinstimmt, daß Sie die Autoren des neuen Testaments anspornten zu schreiben.

13. Daß Sie mir Hilfe, um meine Zeit in einer guten Weise zu verwenden geben würden, und meine Zeit auf den falschen oder leeren Methoden nicht zu vergeuden, näher an Gott (aber dem, zu erhalten nicht wirklich biblisch seien Sie) und wo jene Methoden keine lange Bezeichnung oder dauerhafte geistige Frucht produzieren.

14. Daß Sie mir Unterstützung geben würden, was zu verstehen, in einer Kirche oder in einem Ort der Anbetung zu suchen, welche Arten der Fragen zum zu bitten und daß Sie mir helfen würden, Gläubiger oder einen Pastor mit großer geistiger Klugheit anstelle von den einfachen oder falschen Antworten zu finden.

15. den Sie mich veranlassen würden, mich zu erinnern, um sich Ihr Wort zu merken die Bibel (wie Romans ist 8), damit ich es in meinem Herzen haben und an meinen Verstand sich vorbereiten lassen kann, und bereit, eine Antwort zu anderen der Hoffnung zu geben, die ich über Sie habe.

16. Daß Sie mir Hilfe damit meine eigene Theologie und Lehren holen würden, um mit Ihrem Wort, die Bibel übereinzustimmen und daß Sie fortfahren würden, mir zu helfen, zu können, mein Verständnis der Lehre verbessert werden kann, damit mein eigenes Leben, Lebensstil und Verstehen fortfährt, zu sein näher an, was Sie es für mich sein wünschen.

17. Daß Sie meinen geistigen Einblick (Zusammenfassungen) mehr und mehr öffnen würden und daß, wo mein Verständnis oder Vorstellung von Ihnen nicht genau ist, daß Sie mir helfen würden, zu erlernen, wem Jesus Christ wirklich ist.

18. Daß Sie mir Hilfe geben würden, damit ich in der Lage SEIN würde, alle falschen Rituale zu trennen, denen ich von, von Ihrem freien Unterricht in der Bibel, wenn irgendwelche abgehängt habe von, was ich folgend bin, ist nicht vom Gott, oder ist konträr zu, was Sie uns unterrichten wünschen - über das Folgen Sie.

19. Daß keine Kräfte des Übels nicht irgendwie geistiges Verständnis wegnehmen würden, das ich habe, aber eher, daß ich das Wissen behalten würde von, wie man Sie kennt und nicht an diesen Tagen der geistigen Täuschung betrogen wird.

20. Daß Sie geistige Stärke holen und zu mir helfen würden, damit ich nicht ein Teil von großen weg fallen oder irgendeiner Bewegung bin, die zu Ihnen und zu Ihrem heiligen Wort Angelegenheiten nachgemacht sein würde.

21. Das, wenn es alles gibt, das ich in meinem Leben getan habe oder irgendeine Weise, daß ich nicht auf Sie reagiert habe, wie ich haben sollte und die mich entweder am Gehen mit Ihnen hindert oder Haben des Verstehens, daß Sie jene things/responses/events zurück in meinen Verstand, damit ich auf sie im Namen Jesus Christ verzichten würde, und alle ihre von und von Konsequenzen holen würden und daß Sie jede mögliche Leere, Traurigkeit oder Verzweiflung in meinem Leben mit der Freude am Lord ersetzen würden und daß ich mehr auf das Lernen, Ihnen zu folgen gerichtet würde, indem man Ihr Wort las, die Bibel.

22. Daß Sie meine Augen öffnen würden, damit ich in der Lage SEIN würde, offenbar zu sehen und zu erkennen, wenn es eine große Täuschung über geistige Themen gibt, wie man dieses Phänomen (oder diese Fälle) von einer biblischen Perspektive und daß Sie mir Klugheit geben würden, um zu wissen und damit ich erlernt versteht, wie

man meinen Freunden und liebte eine (Verwandte) ein Teil von ihm nicht zu sein hilft.

23 Daß Sie sicherstellen würden, daß einmal meine Augen und mein Verstand geöffnet sind, versteht die geistige Bedeutung der gegenwärtigen Fälle, die in der Welt stattfinden, daß Sie mein Herz vorbereiten würden, um Ihre Wahrheit anzunehmen und daß Sie mir helfen würden, zu verstehen, wie man Mut und Stärke durch Ihr heiliges Wort, die Bibel findet. Im Namen Jesus Christ, bitte ich um diese Sachen, die meinen Wunsch bestätigen, Ihr Wille übereinzustimmen, und ich bitte um Ihre Klugheit und eine Liebe der Wahrheit zu haben, Amen.

=====

Mehr an der Unterseite der Seite  
wie man ewiges Leben u.  
Hat

=====

Wir sind froh, wenn diese Liste (der Gebetanträge zum Gott) in der Lage IST, Sie zu unterstützen. Wir verstehen, daß diese möglicherweise nicht die beste oder wirkungsvollste Übersetzung sein kann. Wir verstehen, daß es viele unterschiedliche Weisen des Ausdrückens von von Gedanken und von von Wörtern gibt. Wenn Sie einen Vorschlag für eine bessere Übersetzung haben oder wenn Sie etwas Ihrer Zeit dauern möchten, Vorschläge zu schicken uns, werden Sie Tausenden der Leute auch helfen, die dann die verbesserte Übersetzung lesen. Wir haben häufig ein neues Testament, das in Ihrer Sprache oder in den Sprachen vorhanden ist, die selten oder alt sind.

Wenn Sie nach einem neuen Testament in einer spezifischen Sprache suchen, schreiben Sie uns bitte. Auch wir möchten sicher sein und versuchen, das manchmal mitzuteilen, bieten wir Bücher an, die nicht frei sind und die Geld kosten. Aber, wenn Sie nicht einige jener elektronischen Bücher sich leisten können, können wir einen Austausch der elektronischen Bücher für Hilfe bei der Übersetzung oder bei der Übersetzung Arbeit häufig tun. Sie müssen nicht ein professioneller Arbeiter sein, nur eine regelmäßige Person, die interessiert ist, an zu helfen.

Sie sollten einen Computer haben, oder Sie sollten Zugang zu einem Computer an Ihrer lokalen Bibliothek oder Hochschule oder Universität haben, da die normalerweise bessere Anschlüsse zum Internet haben. Sie können Ihr eigenes persönliches FREIES Konto der elektronischen Post, indem Sie zum [mail.yahoo.com](mailto:mail.yahoo.com)

auch normalerweise herstellen gehen dauern bitte einen Moment, um die Adresse der elektronischen Post zu finden befunden an der Unterseite oder am Ende dieser Seite. Wir hoffen, daß Sie uns elektronische Post schicken, wenn diese hilfreich oder Ermutigung ist. Wir regen Sie auch an, mit uns hinsichtlich der elektronischen Bücher in Verbindung zu treten, die wir dem sind ohne Kosten und freies

anbieten, die, wir viele Bücher in den Fremdsprachen haben, aber wir nicht sie immer setzen, um elektronisch zu empfangen (Download) weil wir nur vorhanden die Bücher oder die Themen bilden, die erbeten sind. Wir regen Sie an fortzufahren, zum Gott zu beten und fortzufahren, über ihn zu erlernen, indem wir das neue Testament lesen. Wir



peessoas EU orar que você daria a mim um amar do seu Divino Palavra ( o novo Testamento ), e que você daria a mim espiritual sabedoria e discernment conhecer a ti melhor e para compreender o período de tempo que nós somos vivendo em.

Por favor ajudar eu saber como lidar com as dificuldades que Eu sou confrontado com todos os dias. Lorde Deus , Ajudar eu querer conhecer a ti Melhor e querer ajudar outro Christian no meu área e pelo mundo. EU orar que você daria o Electrónico livro equipa e aquelas o qual trabalho no Websters e aqueles que ajudar lhes seu sabedoria. EU orar que você ajudaria o indivíduo membros do seu família ( e a minha família ) para não ser espiritual enganar , mas compreender a ti e querer aceitar e seguir a ti em todos bastante. e Eu pergunto você fazer estas coisas em nome de Jesus , Amen ,

=====

Dear God,

Thank you that this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. Please help them to be able to work fast, and make more Electronic books available Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do. Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember that you are the God who



answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they are engaged in.

I pray that you would protect them from the Spiritual Forces or other obstacles that could harm them or slow them down.

Please help me when I use this New Testament to also think of the people who have made this edition available, so that I can pray for them and so they can continue to help more people

I pray that you would give me a love of your Holy Word (the New Testament), and that you would give me spiritual wisdom and discernment to know you better and to understand the period of time that we are living in.

Please help me to know how to deal with the difficulties that I am confronted with every day. Lord God, Help me to want to know you Better and to want to help other Christians in my area and around the world.

I pray that you would give the Electronic book team and those who work on the website and those who help them your wisdom.

I pray that you would help the individual members of their family (and my family) to not be spiritually deceived, but to understand you and to want to accept and follow you in every way.

and I ask you to do these things in the name of Jesus,  
Amen,

=====



5. Taj te Bog će popuštanje mene ponuditi ištanje to poslužitelj Te više
6. Taj te će podsjetiti mene to pričati sa te prayerwhen ) Ja sam frustriran ili u problemima , umjesto težak to odluka predmet ja osobno jedini preko moj čovječji snaga.
7. Taj te će popuštanje mene Mudrost i srce ispunjen sa Biblijski Mudrost tako da JA će poslužitelj te više efektivno.
8. Taj te će popuštanje mene želja to studirati tvoj riječ , Biblija , ( novim Oporuka Evandjelje od John ), na osobni baza
9. taj te će popuštanje pomoć meni u tako da Ja sam u mogućnosti to obavijest predmet in Biblija ( tvoj riječ ) što Ja mogu osobni povezivati se , i da htijenje pomoć mene shvatiti što koji želite mene za napraviti u mojem život.
10. Taj te će popuštanje mene velik raspoznavanje , to shvatiti kako to objasniti to ostali tko ti si , i da JA bi bilo u mogućnosti naučiti kako naučiti i znati kako to pristajati uza što te i tvoj riječ ( Biblija )
11. Taj te će donijeti narod ( ili websiteovi ) u mojem život tko ištanje to znati te , i tko jesu jak in njihov točnost sporazum od te ( bog ); i da te će donijeti narod ( ili websiteovi ) u mojem život koji će biti u mogućnosti to hrabriti mene to precizan naučite kako podijeliti Biblija riječ od istina (2 Plašljiv 215:).
12. Taj te će pomoć mene naučiti to imati velik sporazum o što Biblija inačici je najbolji , što je većina točnost , i što je preko duhovni snaga & Power PC , i što inačici sporazum sa izvorni rukopis taj te nadahnut autorstvo dana Nov Oporuka to pisati.

13. Taj te će popuštanje ponuditi mene korištenje moj vrijeme in dobar put , i ne to prosipati moj vrijeme na Neistinit ili prazan Metodije da biste dobili Zatvori to Bog ( ali koji nisu vjerno Biblijski ), i gdje svi oni Metodije stvarajući nijedan čeznuti uvjeti ili trajan duhovni voće.

14. Taj te će popuštanje pomoć meni u to shvatiti što učiniti tražiti in Churchill ili mjesto od moliti se , što rod od pitanje to pitati , i da te će pomoć mene pronaći onaj koji vjeruje ili pastor sa velik duhovni mudrost umjesto lahak ili neistinit odgovoriti.

15. taj te će nanijeti mene to sjećati se to sjećati se tvoj riječ Biblija ( kao što je Rumunjski 8), tako da Ja mogu imati Internet u mojem srce i imati moj imati što protiv spreman , i biti spreman to popuštanje odgovoriti to ostali dana uzdanica taj Imam o te.

16. Taj te će donijeti ponuditi mene tako da moj posjedovati teologija i doktrina to poklapati se tvoj riječ , Biblija i da te će nastaviti to pomoć mene znati kako moj sporazum od doktrina može poboljšati tako da moj posjedovati život , stil života i sporazum nastaviti biti Zatvori to što koji želite Internet biti za mene.

17. Taj te će OpenBSD moj duhovni unutar ( zaključak ) više i više , i da gdje svi moj sporazum ili percepcija od te nije točnost , taj te će pomoć mene naučiti tko Isus Krist vjerno je.

18. Taj te će popuštanje ponuditi mene tako da JA bi bilo u mogućnosti to odijeljen bilo koji neistinit ritualni što Imam zavisnost na , from tvoj jasan pomoć u učenju in Biblija , ako postoje od što Ja sam sljedeće nije od Bog , ili je ugovor to što koji želite to vas naučiti nas o sljedeće te.

19. Taj bilo koji sila od zlo će ne oduteti bilo koji duhovni sporazum što Imam , ali radije taj JA će čvrsto držati znanje kako to znati te i ne biti lukav in te dani od duhovni varka.

20. Taj te će donijeti duhovni snaga i ponuditi mene tako da JA neće biti dio ognjevit Jesen Daleko ili od bilo koji pokret što bi bilo produhovljeno krivotvoren novac vama i u vaš Svet Riječ

21. Da ako ima je išta taj Imam ispunjavanja u mojem život , ili bilo koji put taj Imam ne odgovaranje vama kao JA trebaju imati i da je koji se može spriječiti mene sa ili hodanje sa te , ili vlasništvo sporazum , taj te će donijeti oni predmet / reakcija / događaj leđa u moj imati što protiv , tako da JA će odreći se njima in ime od Isus Krist , i svi od njihov efekt i posljedica , i da te će opet staviti bilo koji praznina ,sadness ili izgubiti nadu u mojem život sa Ono što pruža užitak dana Gospodar , i da JA bi bilo više fokusirati na znanje to udarac te mimo čitanje tvoj riječ , Biblija

22. Taj te će OpenBSD moj oči tako da JA bi bilo u mogućnosti to jasno vidjeti i prepoznati ako ima Velik Varka o Duhovni tema , kako to shvatiti ovaj fenomen ( ili te događaj ) from Biblijski perspektiva , i da te će popuštanje mene mudrost to znati i tako dalje taj JA htijenje naučite kako pomoć moj prijatelj i voljen sam sebe ( odnosni ) ne biti dio it.

23. Taj te će osigurali da jedanput moj oči jesu OpenBSD i moj imati što protiv shvatiti duhovni izražajnost od tekući događaj uzimanje mjesto u svijetu , taj te će pripremiti moj srce to prihvatiti tvoj istina , i da te će pomoć mene shvatiti kako pronaći hrabrost i snaga preko tvoj Svet Riječ , Biblija. In ime od Isus Krist , JA tražiti te predmet potvrditi moj

želja biti složno tvoj htijenje , i Ja sam iskanje tvoj mudrost i  
to imati hatar dana Istina Da

=====

Više podno Stranica  
Kako to imati Vječan Život

=====

Mi jesu veseo ako ovaj rub ( od moljenje molba to Bog ) je u mogućnosti to pomoći te. Mi shvatiti ovaj možda neće biti najbolji ili većina djelotvoran prevođenje. Mi shvatiti koji su mnogobrojan različit putevi od istiskivanje misao i riječ. Ukoliko imati sugestija za bolji prevođenje , ili ukoliko će voljeti uzeti malolitražan iznos od tvoj vrijeme to poslati sugestija nama , te htijenje biti pomoć tisuća od ostali narod isto tako , koji će onda čitanje oplemenjen prevođenje. Mi više puta imati Nov Oporuka raspoloživ u vaš jezik ili in jezik koji su rijedak ili star. Ako ste obličje za Nov Oporuka in specifičan jezik , ugoditi korespondirati nas. Isto tako , mi ištanje istinabog i pokušati komunicirati taj katkada , mi obaviti ponuda knjiga koji nisu Slobodan i da obaviti trošak novac.

Ali ukoliko ne moći priuštiti neki od oni elektronski knjiga , mi može više puta obaviti izmjena od elektronski knjiga za pomoć sa prevođenje ili prevođenje funkcionirati. Nemate biti koji se odnosi na zvanje radnik , samo jedan dan pravilan osoba tko je zainteresirana za pomoć. Te trebaju imati računalo ili te trebaju imati pristup to računalo at tvoj lokalni knjižnica ili fakulteti ili sveučilišta , otada oni obično imati bolji povezivanje to Internet. Možete isto tako obično utemeljiti tvoj posjedovati osobni SLOBODAN elektronička pošta račun odlaskom na [mail.yahoo.com](mailto:mail.yahoo.com)



3. aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne pomoci až k ne dovolit má být se of člen určitý neznámá až k stát se člen určitý odpustit , či člen určitý báze do mne rozcházet se v názorech sloužit you.

4. aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne pomoci až k vidět a až k dostat instrukce jak? až k mít člen určitý duchovní síla Nemusím ( docela tvůj slovo člen určitý Bible ) jeden ) do člen určitý příhoda vpřed a b ) do já sám osobní duchovní cesta.

5. Aby tebe Bůh chtěl bych darovat mne pomoci až k potřeba až k sloužit Tebe více 6. Aby tebe chtěl bych připomenout komu mne až k rozmlouvat s tebe prayerwhen ) JÁ am zmařený či do nesnáz , místo trying až k analyzovat majetek já sám ale docela má lidský síla.

7. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne Moudrost a jeden srdce náky s Biblický Moudrost tak, že JÁ chtěl bych sloužit tebe více efektivní. 8. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne jeden poručit až k učení tvůj slovo , člen určitý Bible , ( Nový zákon Evangelium of Jan ), dále jeden osobní báze

9. aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoc až k mne tak, že JÁ am schopný až k oznámení majetek do člen určitý Bible ( tvůj slovo ) kdo Dovedu co se mě týče být v poměru k sem tam , to postačí pomoci mne dovídat se jaký tebe potřeba mne až k zavraždit má duch.

10. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne celek bystrost , až k dovídat se jak? až k jasně se vyjádřit až k jiní kdo tebe ar , a aby JÁ chtěl bych být schopný až k dostat instrukce jak? až k dostat instrukce a vŘdŘt jak? až k postavit se za tebe a tvůj slovo ( člen určitý Bible )



11. Aby tebe chtěl bych nést lid ( či websites ) do má duch kdo potřeba až k vřdřt tebe , a kdo ar silný do jejich přesný dohoda of tebe ( bůh ); a Aby tebe chtěl bych nést lid ( či websites ) do má duch kdo vůle být schopný až k dodat myslí mne až k přesný dostat instrukce jak? až k dělit člen určitý Bible Písmo svaté pravda (2 Bázlivý 215:).

12. Aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne až k dostat instrukce až k mít celek dohoda kolem kdo Bible líčení is nejlépe , kdo is nejčtetnější přesný , a kdo 3sg.préz.od have člen určitý nejčtetnější duchovní síla & množství , a kdo líčení souhlasí jít s duchem času originál rukopis aby tebe dýchat člen určitý spisovatele of Nový zákon až k psát.

13. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoci až k mne až k cvičení má čas do jeden blaho cesta , a rozcházet se v názorech zpustošit má čas dále Chybný či hladový metody až k brát blížký až k Bůh ( kdyby ne ar ne opravdu Biblický ), a kde those metody napsat ne dlouhá hláska čas či {lasting||stálý||trvalý} } duchovní nést ovoce.

14. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoc až k mne až k dovídat se jaký až k hledat do jeden církev či jeden bydliště of uctívání , jaký rody of otázky až k ptát se , a aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne až k nález věřící či jeden duchovní s celek duchovní moudrost místo bezstarostný či chybný odpovídá.

15. aby tebe chtěl bych být příčinou mne na pamětnou až k memorovat tvůj slovo člen určitý Bible ( jako takový Říman 8), tak, že Dovedu mít ono do má srdce a mít má mysl připravený , a být hbitý až k darovat neurč. člen být v souhlase s jiní of člen určitý naděje aby Mám u sebe tebe.

16. Aby tebe chtěl bych nést pomoci až k mne tak, že já sám bohosloví a doktrína až k souhlasit s tvůj slovo , člen určitý

Bible a aby tebe chtěl bych stále být pomoci mne vŘdŘt jak? má dohoda of doktrína pocínovat být opravit tak, že já sám duch lifestyle a dohoda odročit až k být blízký k jakému účelu tebe potřeba ono až k být pro mne.

17. Aby tebe chtěl bych nechráněný má duchovní jasnozření ( konec ) čím dále, tím více , a aby kde má dohoda či chápat of tebe is ne přesný , aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne až k dostat instrukce kdo Jezuita Kristus opravdu is.

18. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoci až k mne tak, že JÁ chtěl bych být schopný až k oddělený jakýkoliv chybný obřad kdo JÁ mít důvěra dále , dle tvůj celý doktrína do člen určitý Bible , jestli vůbec of jaký JÁ am následující is ne of Bůh , či is proti čemu jaký tebe potřeba až k učít us kolem následující tebe.

19. Aby jakýkoliv dohnat of neštěstí chtěl bych ne odebrat jakýkoliv duchovní dohoda kdo JÁ mít , aby ne dosti aby JÁ chtěl bych držet člen určitý znalost čeho jak? až k vŘdŘt tebe a rozcházet se v názorech být klamat do tezaury days of duchovní klam.

20. Aby tebe chtěl bych nést duchovní síla a pomoci až k mne tak, že JÁ vůle rozcházet se v názorech být část of notáblové Klesání Pryč či of jakýkoliv pohyb kdo chtěl bych být duchovo falšovat až k tebe a až k tvůj Svatý Slovo

21. Aby -li tam is cokoli aby JÁ mít utahaný má duch , či jakkoli aby JÁ mít ne dotazovaná osoba až k tebe ačkoliv Šel bych mít a to jest opatření mne dle jeden nebo druhý kráčení s tebe , či having dohoda , aby tebe chtěl bych nést those majetek / citlivost přístroje / příhoda bek do má mysl , tak, že JÁ chtěl bych nectít barvu je jménem koho Jezuita Kristus , a celek of jejich dojem a dosah , a aby tebe chtěl bych dát na dřívější místo jakýkoliv emptiness ,sadness či

beznadějnost do má duch jít s duchem času Radost of člen určitý Hospodin , a aby J chtěl bych být více ložisko dále učenost až k doprovázet tebe do četba tvůj slovo , Bible

22. Aby tebe chtěl bych nechráněný probůh tak, že JÁ chtěl bych být schopný až k jasně vidět a pochopit -li tam is jeden Celek Klam kolem Duchovní námět , jak? až k dovídat se tato přechodný ( či tezaury příhoda ) dle jeden Biblický perspektiva , a aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne moudrost až k vřdřt a tak, že JÁ vůle dostat instrukce jak? posloužit jídlem má druh a Amor sám ( příbuzní ) ne být část of it.

23. Aby tebe chtěl bych pojistit aby druhdy probůh ar nechráněný a má mysl dovídat se člen určitý duchovní význam of běh příhoda dobytí bydliště do člen určitý svět , aby tebe chtěl bych chystat se má srdce až k přijmout tvůj pravda , a aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne dovídat se jak? až k nález kuráž a síla docela tvůj Svatý Slovo , člen určitý Bible. Jménem koho Jezuita Kristus , JÁ tázat se na tezaury majetek biřmovat má poručit až k být doma souhlas tvůj vůle , a JÁ am ptaní se do tvůj moudrost a až k mít jeden láska ke komu člen určitý Pravda Amen

=====

Více v člen určitý Dno of Blok  
Jak? až k mít Nekonečný Duch

=====

My ar rád -li tato barevný pruh of modlitba dotaz až k Bůh is schopný až k pomáhat tebe. My dovídat se tato moci ne být člen určitý nejlépe či nejčtetnější efektivní dešifrování. My dovídat se tamhleten ar mnoho neobvyklý cesty of interpretace domnění a slova. -li tebe mít jeden návrh do jeden lépe dešifrování , či -li tebe chtěl bych do téže míry až

k brát jeden malý činit of tvůj čas až k poslat návrhy až k us , tebe vůle být porce jídla tisíc of druhý lid rovněž , kdo vůle někdy číst člen určitý opravit dešifrování. My často mít jeden Nový Poslední vůle přístupný do tvůj jazyk či do jazyk aby ar nedovařený či dávný. -li tebe ar hledět do jeden Nový Poslední vůle do jeden specifický jazyk , být příjemný psát až k us. Rovněž , my potřeba až k jisté a namáhat až k být ve styku aby někdy , my činit nabídka blok aby ar ne Drzý a aby činit cena peníze.

Aby ne -li tebe dělostřelectvo přítok nějaký of those elektronický blok , my pocínovat často činit neurč. člen burza of elektronický blok do pomoci s dešifrování či dešifrování práce. Tebe činit ne mít až k být jeden odborný dělník , ale jeden pořádný osoba kdo is obchod do porce jídla. Tebe požadovat mít jeden počítač či tebe požadovat mít přístup až k jeden počítač v tvůj lokálka knihovna či akademie či univerzita , od té doby those obvyklý mít lépe klientela až k člen určitý internovaná osoba. Tebe pocínovat rovněž obvyklý upevnit tvůj drahý osobní DRZÝ elektronická pošta účet do existující až k mail.yahoo.com

Být příjemný brát jeden důležitost až k nález člen určitý elektronická pošta adresovat nalézt v člen určitý dno či člen určitý cíl of tato blok. My naděje tebe vůle poslat elektronická pošta až k us , -li tato is of pomoci či podpora. My rovněž dodat myslí tebe až k dotyk us pokud jde o Elektronický Blok aby my nabídka aby ar bez cena , a drzý.

My činit mít mnoho blok do cizí jazyk , aby ne my činit někdy bydliště je až k dostat electronically ( zavádění ) poněvadž my ale délat přístupný člen určitý blok či člen určitý námět aby ar člen určitý nejčtetnější dotaz. My dodat myslí tebe až k stále být modlit až k Bůh a až k stále být





## Slovenian - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in Slovenian Language

slovenian prayer jezuit Kristus molitev Bog kako prositi kako moci slisati svoj zaprositi podati ponuditi komu kaj mi

=====

pri aparatu imeti se za boga , tvorec od vseмирje , bog :

1. to vi hoteti izročiti mi pogum prositi stvari to rabim prositi
2. to vi hoteti izročiti mi pogum v vernik vi ter uvaževati kakšen hočeš vzdržati svoj življenje , namesto mi navdušenje svoj lasten hoteti ( namen ) zgoraj vaš.
3. to vi hoteti izročiti mi ponuditi komu kaj ne pustiti svoj grozen od neznanu v postati opravičilo , ali osnova navzlic ne streči you.
4. to vi hoteti izročiti mi ponuditi komu kaj zagledati ter zvedeti kako imeti božji zakon čvrstost rabim ( skozi vaš izraziti z besedami biblija ) a ) zakaj pripetljaj spredaj ter b ) zakaj svoj lasten osebno netelesno potovanje.
5. to vi Bog hoteti izročiti mi ponuditi komu kaj biti brez streči vi več
6. to vi hoteti spomniti se mi pogovarjati se vi prayerwhen ) jaz sem uničen ali v težava , namesto težaven odločiti stvari sebi šele skozi svoj človeški čvrstost.
7. to vi hoteti izročiti mi modrost ter a srčika poln Biblical modrost tako da jaz hoteti začetni udarec z žogo vi več razpoložljiv.

8. to vi hoteti izročiti mi a zahteva študirati vaš izraziti z besedami , biblija , ( novi testament evangelij od John ), naprej a osebno osnova

9. to vi hoteti izročiti pomoč mi tako da morem opaziti stvari v biblija ( vaš izraziti z besedami ) kateri morem osebno tikati se česa , ter to zadostuje pomoč mi razumeti kakšen vi biti brez mi uganjati v svoj življenje.

10. to vi hoteti izročiti mi velik bistroumnost , v razumeti kako razlagati drugim kdo vi ste , ter to jaz domišljavec zmožen zvedeti kako zvedeti ter znanje kako stati pokoncu zakaj vi ter vaš izraziti z besedami ( biblija )

11. to vi hoteti privleči narod ( ali websites ) v svoj življenje kdo biti brez znati vi , ter kdo ste krepek v svoj natančen razumeven od vi ( Bog ); ter to vi hoteti privleči narod ( ali websites ) v svoj življenje kdo hoteti obstati zmožen v podžigati mi v natančen zvedeti kako razpreti biblija izraziti z besedami od resnica ( 2 plašljiv 215:).

12. to vi hoteti pomoč mi zvedeti imeti velik razumeven približno kateri biblija prevod je najprimernejši , kateri je največ natančen , ter kateri has največ netelesen čvrstost & sila , ter kateri prevod strinjati se s samorasel rokopis to vi vdihniti pisec od novi testament pisati.

13. to vi hoteti izročiti ponuditi komu kaj mi rabiti svoj čas v a dober izuriti za hojo ali ježo po cesti , ter ne v razsipavati svoj čas naprej napačen ali puhel metoda zadobiti sklepnik v Bog ( če že ne ste ne resnično Biblical ), ter kraj oni metoda predelki ne dolg pogoj ali trajen netelesen sadje.

14. to vi hoteti izročiti pomoč mi v razumeti kakšen iskati v a cerkva ali a mesto od častiti , kakšen milosten od vprašanje zaprositi , ter to vi hoteti pomoč mi najti vernik ali a pastor s velik netelesen modrost namesto neprisiljen ali napačen odgovor.

15. to vi hoteti vzrok mi spomniti se naučiti se na pamet vaš izraziti z besedami biblija ( kot na primer retoromanski 8), tako da morem življati to v svoj srčika ter življati svoj srce



pripravljen , ter obstati radovoljen podati odgovor drugim od upanje to imam približno vi.

16. to vi hoteti privleči ponuditi komu kaj mi tako da svoj lasten teologija ter nauk ujemati se s vaš izraziti z besedami , biblija ter to vi hoteti vzdržnost v pomoč mi znanje kako svoj razumeven od nauk moči obstati izpopolniti tako da svoj lasten življenje lifestyle ter razumeven vzdržnost to live at warefare with s.o. sklepnik eemu vi biti brez to v obstati navzlic.

17. to vi hoteti plan svoj netelesen vpogled ( sklep ) bolj in bolj , ter to kraj svoj razumeven ali zaznavanje od vi ni natančen , to vi hoteti pomoč mi zvedeti kdo jezuit Kristus resnično je.

18. to vi hoteti izročiti ponuditi komu kaj mi tako da jaz domišljavec zmožen razstati se poljuben napačen cerkveni obredi kateri imam odvisnost naprej , s vaš veder poučevanje v biblija , če sploh kateri od kakšen jaz sem sledeč ni od Bog , ali je nasprotno eemu kakšen hočeš učiti nas približno sledeč vi.

19. to poljuben vojna sila od zlo hoteti ne odvzeti poljuben netelesen razumeven kateri imam , šele precej to jaz hoteti obdržati znanost od kako znati vi ter ne v obstati goljufati dandanes od netelesen prevara.

20. to vi hoteti privleči netelesen čvrstost ter ponuditi komu kaj mi tako da nočem v obstati del od velika gospoda padanje stran ali od poljuben tok kateri domišljavec netelesen ponarejen vam na uslugo ter v vaš svet izraziti z besedami

21. to če je nič to imam velja v svoj življenje , ali vsekakor to imam ne odgovor vam na uslugo kot jaz should življati ter to je preprečljiv mi s vsak izmed obeh pešačenje z vami , ali imetje razumeven , to vi hoteti privleči oni stvari / odgovor / pripetljaj prislon v svoj srce , tako da jaz hoteti odreči se jih v imenu ljudstva, usmiljenja itd. jezuit Kristus , ter prav do svoj vrednostni papirji ter posledica , ter to vi hoteti nadomestiti poljuben puhlost ,sadness ali obup v svoj

življenje s veselje od bog , ter to jaz domišljavec več žarišče naprej učenje slediti vi z čitanje vaš izraziti z besedami , biblija

22. to vi hoteti plan svoj oči tako da jaz domišljavec zmožen v jasno zagledati ter pred sodiščem se pismeno obvezati če je a velik prevara približno netelesen predmet , kako v razumeti to fenomen ( ali od this pripetljaj ) s a Biblical perspektiven , ter to vi hoteti izročiti mi modrost znati ter tako da bom se učil kako v pomoč svoj prijateljstvo ter ljubezen sam sebe, sebi, se ( žlahta ) ne obstati del od it.

23. to vi hoteti zavarovati to nekoč svoj oči ste odpirač ter svoj srce razumeti božji zakon pomen od tok pripetljaj taking mesto na svetu , to vi hoteti pripraviti se svoj srčika vzeti vaš resnica , ter to vi hoteti pomoč mi razumeti kako najti pogum ter čvrstost skozi vaš svet izraziti z besedami , biblija. v imenu ljudstva, usmiljenja itd. jezuit Kristus , jaz prositi od this stvari potrditi svoj zahteva v biti znotraj pogodba vaš hoteti , ter vprašam zakaj vaš modrost ter imeti a ljubezen od resnica Amen.

=====

več pravzaprav od stran  
kako imeti več en življenje

=====

mi smo vesel če to zapisati v seznam ( od molitev prošnja v Bog ) je zmožen pomagati vi. mi razumeti to maj ne obstati najboljši ali največ uspešen prevod. mi razumeti to so veliko različen ways od iztisljiv mnenje ter izraziti z besedami. če vi življati a nasvet zakaj a rajši prevod , ali če vi hoteti všeč biti zavzeti a tesen znesek od vaš čas pošiljati nasvet v nas , boš pomaganje tisoč od drugi narod tudi , kdo hoteti torej čitanje izpopolniti prevod. mi pogosto življati a nova zaveza

pri roki v vaš jezik ali v jezik to ste redek ali star. če isčeš a nova zaveza v a poseben jezik , prosim napisati rabiti. tudi , mi biti brez v obstati varen ter začeti v biti obhajan to včasih , mi delati oferirati knjiga to ste ne prost ter to delati strošek penez.

šele če vi ne morem privoščiti si nekaj tega oni elektronski knjiga , mi moči pogosto delati mena od elektronski knjiga zakaj pomoč s prevod ali prevod opus. vi nikar ne življati to live at warefare with s.o. a poklicen delavec , šele a reden oseba kdo je zavzet v pomaganje. vi should življati a računalo ali vi should življati postranski v a računalo v vaš tukajšnji knjižnica ali višja gimnazija ali univerza , odkar oni navadno življati rajši vez v stažist v bolnišnici. vi moči tudi navadno ustanoviti vaš lasten osebni prost elektronski verižna srajca račun z tekoč v mail.yahoo.com

prosim zalotiti a važnost za odkriti elektronski verižna srajca ogovor poiskati pravzaprav ali prenehati od to stran. mi upanje boš poslal elektronski verižna srajca v nas , če to je od pomoč ali encouragement. mi tudi podžigati vi v zveza nas zadeven elektronski knjiga to mi oferirati to ste če ne strošek , ter prost.

mi delati življati veliko knjiga v tuji jeziki , šele mi nikar ne zmeraj mesto jih sprejeti electronically ( travnato gričevje ) zato ker mi šele izdelovanje pri roki knjiga ali predmet to ste največ prošnja. mi podžigati vi v vzdržnost prositi v Bog ter v vzdržnost zvedeti približno njega z čitanje novi testament. mi izreči dobrodošlico vaš vprašanje ter razložiti z elektronski verižna srajca.

=====  
=====





kanila sa gumawa. masiyahan tumulong bawa't isa ng kanila sa hindi may katakutan at sa gunitain atipan ng pawid ka ay ang diyos sino sumagot dasal at sino ay di pagbintangan ng lahat ng bagay.

ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would palakasin ang loob kanila , at atipan ng pawid ka ipagsanggalang kanila , at ang gumawa & magkalinga atipan ng pawid sila ay kumuha di. ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would ipagsanggalang kanila sa ang tangayin pilitin o iba sagwil atipan ng pawid could saktan kanila o slow kanila itumba.

masiyahan tumulong ako kailan ako gumamit ito bago testamento sa din isipin ng ang mga tao sino may made ito edisyon makukuha , pagayon atipan ng pawid ako maaari magdasal dahil sa kanila at pagayon sila maaari mapatuloy sa tumulong laling marami mga tao ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would bigyan ako a ibigin ng mo banal salita ( ang bago testamento ), at atipan ng pawid ka would bigyan ako tangayin dunong at discernment sa malaman ka lalong mapabuti at sa maintindihan ang tukdok ng takdaan ng oras atipan ng pawid tayo ay ikinabubuhay di.

masiyahan tumulong ako sa malaman paano sa makitungo kumuha ang mahirap hindi madali atipan ng pawid ako ay confronted kumuha bawa't araw. panginoon diyos , tumulong ako sa magkulang sa malaman ka lalong mapabuti at sa magkulang sa tumulong iba binyagan di akin malawak at sa tabi-tabi ang daigdig. ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would bigyan ang Electronic book itambal at those sino gumawa sa ang website at those sino tumulong kanila mo dunong.

ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would tumulong ang isang tao pagkakasapi ng kanila mag-anak ( at akin mag-anak ) sa hindi maaari spiritually dayain , datapuwa't sa maintindihan ka at sa magkulang sa tanggapin at sundan ka di bawa't daan. at ako humingi ka sa gumawa tesis bagay di ang pangalanan ng heswita , susugan ,







Behag hjälpa mig dem till vara köpa duktig verk fort , och göra mer Elektronisk bokna tillgänglig Behag hjälpa mig dem till har alla resurserna , pengarna , den styrka och tiden så pass de behov for att kunde hålla arbetande till deras. Behag hjälpa mig den här så pass de/vi/du/ni är del om spannen så pass hjälp dem på en daglig basis. Behaga ger dem den styrka till fortsätta och ger var av dem den ande förståndet för den verk så pass du vilja dem till gör. Behag hjälpa mig var av dem till inte har rädsla och till minas så pass du er den Gud vem svar bön och vem er han i lidelse av allting.

JAG be så pass du skulle uppmuntra dem , och så pass du skydda dem , och den verk & ministären så pass de er förlovad i.

JAG be så pass du skulle skydda dem från den Ande Pressar eller annan hinder så pass kunde skada dem eller långsam dem ned. Behag hjälpa mig när JAG använda den här Ny Testamente till också tänka om folk vem har gjord den här upplagan tillgänglig , så fakta ät JAG kanna be för dem och så de kanna fortsätta till hjälp mer folk JAG be så pass du skulle ge mig en kärlek om din Helig Uttrycka ( den Ny Testamente ), och så pass du skulle ge mig ande visdom och discernment till veta du bättre och till förstå den period av tid så pass vi er levande i.

Behag hjälpa mig till veta hur till ha att göra med svårigheten så pass JAG er stillt överför var dag. Vår Herre och Frälsare Gud , Hjälpa mig till vilja till veta du Bättre och till vilja till hjälp annan Kristen i min areal och i omkrets det värld. JAG be så pass du skulle ger den Elektronisk bok slå sig ihop och den här vem arbeta på den spindelväv och den här vem hjälp dem din visdom.

JAG be så pass du skulle hjälp individuellt medlemmen av deras familj ( och min familj ) till inte bli spirituellt lurat , utom till förstå du och mig till vilja till accept och följa du i varje väg. och JAG fråga du till gör de här sakerna inne om namn av Jesus , Samarbetsvillig ,





ресурсы, деньг, прочность и время которые они для того чтобы мочь держать работать для вас. Пожалуйста помогите тем будут частью команды помогает им на ежедневное основание. Пожалуйста дайте им прочность для того чтобы продолжать и давать каждому из их духовное вникание для работы что вы хотите их сделать. Пожалуйста помогите каждому из их не иметь страх и не вспоминать что вы будете богом отвечают молитве и in charge of все. Я молю что вы ободрили их, и что вы защищаете их, и работа & министерство что они включены внутри.

Я молю что вы защитили их от духовных усилий или других препон смогли повредить им или замедлить им вниз. Пожалуйста помогите мне когда я использую этот новый testament также для того чтобы думать людей делали этот вариант имеющейся, так, что я смогу помолить для их и поэтому их сможете продолжать помочь больше людей.

Я молю что вы дали мне влюбленность вашего святейшего слова (Новый завет), и что вы дали мне духовные премудрость и распознание для того чтобы знать вас более лучше и понять период времени котором мы живем в. Пожалуйста помогите мне суметь как общаться с затруднениями что я confronted с каждым днем. Лорд Бог, помогает мне хотеть знать вас более лучше и хотеть помочь другим христианкам в моей области и вокруг мира.

Я молю что вы дали электронную команду и те книги помогают им ваша премудрость. Я молю что вы помогли индивидуальным членам их семьи (и моей семьи) духовност быть обманутым, но понять вас и хотеть принять и последовать за вас в каждой дороге. Также дайте нам комфорт и наведение в эти времена и я



определителен член работа & министерство този те сте задължавам in. АЗ моля този ти уж защитавам тях от определителен член Духовен Сила или друг пречка този р.т. от сап вреда тях или бавен тях голо възвишение. Харесвам помагам те кога АЗ употреба този Нов Завещание към също мисля на определителен член хора кой имам р.т. и р.р. от take този издание наличен , така този АЗ мога моля за тях и така те мога продължавам към помагам повече хора АЗ моля този ти уж давам те а любов на youг Свят Дума ( определителен член Нов Завещание ), и този ти уж давам те духовен мъдрост и различаване към зная ти по-добър и към разбирам определителен член период на време този ние сте жив in. Харесвам помагам те към зная как към раздавам с определителен член мъчен този АЗ съм изправлям пред с всеки ден.

Лорд Бог , Помагам те към липса към зная ти По-добър и към липса към помагам друг Християнски in ту площ и наоколо определителен член свят.

АЗ моля този ти уж давам определителен член Electronic книга впряг и от that кой работа на определителен член website и от that кой помагам тях youг мъдрост. АЗ моля този ти уж помагам определителен член личен членство на техен семейство ( и ту семейство ) към не бъда духовен измамвам , но към разбирам ти и към липса към приемам и следвам ти in всеки път. и АЗ питам ти към правя тези нещо in определителен член име на Йезуит , Amen ,







hakkında sen. mutlu etmek yardım etmek belgili tanımlık insanlar -den sorumlu için yapım bu elektronik kitap elde edilebilir. mutlu etmek yardım etmek onları -e doğru muktedir iş hızlı , ve yapmak daha elektronik kitap elde edilebilir mutlu etmek yardım etmek onları -e doğru -si olmak tüm belgili tanımlık kaynak , belgili tanımlık para , belgili tanımlık güç ve belgili tanımlık zaman adl. şu onlar lüzum için muktedir almak çalışma için sen. mutlu etmek yardım etmek o adl. şu are bölüm -in belgili tanımlık takım adl. şu yardım etmek onları üstünde an her temel. mutlu etmek vermek onları belgili tanımlık güç -e doğru devam etmek ve vermek her -in onları belgili tanımlık ruhanî basiret için belgili tanımlık iş adl.

şu sen istemek onları -e doğru yapmak. mutlu etmek yardım etmek her -in onları -e doğru değil -si olmak korkmak ve -e doğru anımsamak adl. şu sen are belgili tanımlık mabut kim yanıt dua ve kim bkz. be içinde fiyat istemek -in her şey. I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti yüreklendirmek onları , ve adl. şu sen korumak onları , ve belgili tanımlık iş & bakanlık adl. şu onlar are meşgul içinde. I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti korumak onları --dan belgili tanımlık ruhanî güç ya da diğer engel adl.

şu -ebil zarar onları ya da yavaş onları aşağı. mutlu etmek yardım etmek beni ne zaman I kullanma bu İncil -e doğru da düşün belgili tanımlık insanlar kim -si olmak -den yapılmış bu baskı elde edilebilir , takı I -ebilmek dua etmek için onları vesaire onlar -ebilmek devam etmek -e doğru yardım etmek daha insanlar I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti vermek beni a aşk -in senin kutsal kelime ( belgili tanımlık İncil ), ve adl. şu sen -cekti vermek beni ruhanî akıllılık ve discernment -e doğru bilmek sen daha iyi ve -e doğru anlamak belgili tanımlık döndürmemem adl. şu biz are canlı içinde. mutlu etmek yardım etmek beni -e doğru bilmek nasıl -e doğru dağıtmak ile belgili tanımlık müşkülât adl.



Kako za naći predaja iz urok Raspoloženje

Kako za zasluga određeni član istinit Bog nad Nebo

Kako otkriti određeni član Hrišćanin Bog

Kako za moliti za Bog droz Isus Krist

JA imati nikada molitva pre nego

Važan za Bog

Bog željan ljubavi svaki osoba osoba

Isus Krist moći pomoć

Se Bog Biti stalo moj život

Molitva Traženju

stvar taj te moć oskudica za uzeti u obzir govorenje za Bog  
okolo Molitva Traženju kod te , okolo te

=====

### **Govorenje za Bog , određeni član Kreator nad određeni član Svemir , određeni član Gospodar :**

1. taj te davati za mene određeni član hrabrost za moliti određeni član stvar taj JA potreba za moliti 2. taj te davati za mene određeni član hrabrost za verovati te pa primiti šta te oskudica raditi s moj život , umjesto mene uznijeti moj vlastiti volja ( namera ) iznad vaš.

3. taj te davati mene ponuditi ne career moj bojazan nad određeni član nepoznat za postati određeni član isprika , inače određeni član osnovica umjesto mene ne za služiti you.

4. taj te davati mene ponuditi vidjeti pa učiti kako za imati određeni član duhovni sway JA potreba ( droz tvoj riječ

Biblija ) jedan ) umjesto određeni član događaj ispred pa P ) umjesto moj vlastiti crew duhovni putovanje.

5. Taj te Bog davati mene ponuditi oskudica za služiti Te briny

6. Taj te podsetiti mene za razgovarati sa te prayerwhen ) JA sam frustriran inače u problemima , umjesto težak za odluka stvar ja sam jedini droz moj ljudsko biće sway.

7. Taj te davati mene Mudrost pa jedan srce ispunjen s Biblijski Mudrost tako da JA služiti te briny delotvorno.

8. Taj te davati mene jedan želja za učenje tvoj riječ , Biblija , ( određeni član Novi Zavjet Evandjelje nad Zahod ), na temelju jedan crew osnovica 9. taj te davati pomoć za mene tako da JA sam u mogućnosti za obaveštenje stvar unutra Biblija ( tvoj riječ ) šta JA moći osobno vezati za , pa taj volja pomoć mene shvatiti šta te oskudica mene raditi unutra moj život.

10. Taj te davati mene velik raspoznavanje , za shvatiti kako za objasniti za ostali tko te biti , pa taj JA moći učiti kako učiti pa knotkle kako za pristajati uza što te pa tvoj riječ ( Biblija )

11. Taj te donijeti narod ( inače websites ) unutra moj život tko oskudica za knotkle te , pa tko biti jak unutra njihov precizan sporazum nad te ( Bog ); pa Taj te donijeti narod ( inače websites ) unutra moj život tko će biti u mogućnosti za ohrabriti mene za točno učiti kako za podeliti Biblija reč nad istina (2 Timotej 215:).

12. Taj te pomoć mene učiti za imati velik sporazum okolo šta Biblija prikaz 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu najbolji , šta 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu većina precizan , pa šta je preko

duhovni sway & snaga , pa šta prikaz složiti se s određeni član izvorni rukopis taj te nadahnut određeni član autorstvo nad određeni član Novi Zavjet za pisati.

13. Taj te davati ponuditi mene za korist moj vrijeme unutra jedan dobar put , pa ne za uzaludnost moj vrijeme na temelju Neistinit inače prazan metod za dobiti zaglavni kamen za Bog ( ipak taj nisu vjerno Biblijski ), pa kuda tim metod proizvod nijedan dug rok inače trajan duhovni voće.

14. Taj te davati pomoć za mene za shvatiti šta za tražiti unutra jedna crkva inače jedno mjesto nad zaslugama , šta rod nad sumnja za pitati , pa taj te pomoć mene za naći vernik inače jedan parson s velik duhovni mudrost umjesto lak inače neistinit odgovor.

15. taj te uzrok mene za sećati se za sjećati se tvoj riječ Biblija ( takav kao Latinluk 8), tako da JA moći imati pik na moj srce pa imati moj pamćenje spreman , pa biti spreman za davati dobro odgovarati ostali nad određeni član nadati se taj JA imati okolo te.

16. Taj te donijeti ponuditi mene tako da moj vlastiti teologija pa doktrina za slagati tvoj riječ , Biblija pa taj te nastaviti za pomoć mene knotkle kako moj sporazum nad doktrina moći poboljšati tako da moj vlastiti život , stil života pa sporazum nastavlja da bude zaglavni kamen za šta te oskudica to da bude umjesto mene.

17. Taj te otvoren moj duhovni uvid ( zaključak ) sve više , pa taj kuda moj sporazum inače percepcija nad te nije precizan , taj te pomoć mene učiti tko Isus Krist vjerno 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu.

18. Taj te davati ponuditi mene tako da JA moći za odvojen iko neistinit obredni šta JA imati zavisnost na temelju , iz

tvoj jasan poučavanje unutra Biblija , ako postoje nad šta JA sam sledeće nije nad Bog , inače 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu u suprotnosti sa šta te oskudica za poučavati nama okolo sledeće te.

19. Taj iko sile nad urok ne oduteti iko duhovni sporazum šta JA imati , ipak radije taj JA zadržati određeni član znanje nad kako za knotkle te pa ne da bude lukav unutra ovih dan nad duhovni varka.

20. Taj te donijeti duhovni sway pa ponuditi mene tako da JA volja ne da bude dio nad određeni član Velik Koji pada Daleko inače nad iko pokret šta postojati produhovljeno krivotvoriti za te pa za tvoj Svet Riječ

21. Taj da onde 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu bilo što taj JA imati ispunjavanja unutra moj život , inače iko put taj JA ne imate odgovaranje za te ace JA treba imati pa taj 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu sprječavanje mene iz oba hodanje s te , inače imajući sporazum , taj te donijeti tim stvar / odgovor / događaj leđa u moj pamćenje , tako da JA odreći se njima u ime Isus Krist , pa svi nad njihov vrijednosni papiri pa posledica , pa taj te opet staviti iko praznina ,sadness inače očajavati unutra moj život s određeni član Radost nad određeni član Gospodar , pa taj JA postojati briny usredotočen na temelju znanje za sledii te kod čitanje tvoj riječ , određeni član Biblija

22. Taj te otvoren moj oči tako da JA moći za jasno vidjeti pa prepoznati da onde 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu jedan Velik Varka okolo Duhovni tema , kako za shvatiti današji fenomen ( inače ovih događaj ) iz jedan Biblijski perspektiva , pa taj te davati mene mudrost za knotkle i tako taj JA volja učiti kako za pomoć moj prijatelj pa voljen sam sebe ( rodbina ) ne postojati dio nad it.

23. Taj te osigurati taj jednom moj oči biti otvoreni pa moj pamćenje shvatiti određeni član duhovni izražajnost nad trenutni zbivanja uzimanje mjesto unutra određeni član svet , taj te pripremiti moj srce prihvatiti tvoj istina , pa taj te pomoć mene shvatiti kako za naći hrabrost pa sway droz tvoj Svet Riječ , Biblija. U ime Isus Krist , JA tražiti ovih stvar potvrđujući moj želja da bude složno tvoj volja , pa JA sam iskanje tvoj mudrost pa za imati jedan ljubav nad određeni član Istina Da

=====

Briny podno Stranica  
Kako za imati Vječan Život

=====

Nama biti dearth da današji foil ( nad molitva traženju za Bog ) 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu u mogućnosti za pomoći te. Nama shvatiti današji ne može biti određeni član najbolji inače većina delotvoran prevod. Nama shvatiti taj onde biti mnogobrojan različit putevi nad izraziv misao pa reči. Da te imati jedan sugestija umjesto jedan bolji prevod , inače da te sličan za uzeti jedan malen količina nad tvoj vrijeme za poslati sugestija nama , te će biti pomaganje hiljadu nad ostali narod isto , tko volja onda čitanje određeni član poboljšan prevod. Nama često imati jedan Novi Zavjet raspoloživ unutra tvoj jezik inače unutra jezik taj biti redak inače star.

Da te biti handsome umjesto jedan Novi Zavjet unutra jedan specifičan jezik , ugoditi pisati nama. Isto , nama oskudica da bude siguran pa probati za komunicirati taj katkada , nama činiti ponuda knjiga taj nisu Slobodan pa taj činiti koštati novac. Ipak da te ne moći priuštiti neki od tim elektronički knjiga , nama moći često činiti dobro razmena

nad elektronički knjiga umjesto pomoć s prevod inače prevod posao.

Te ne morati postojati jedan stručan radnik , jedini jedan pravilan osoba tko 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu zainteresiran za pomaganje. Te treba imati jedan računar inače te treba imati pristup za jedan računar kod tvoj meštalin biblioteka inače univerzitet inače univerzitet , otada tim obično imati bolji spoj za određeni član Internet. Te moći isto obično utemeljiti tvoj vlastiti crew SLOBODAN elektronski pošta račun kod lijeganje mail.yahoo.com

Ugoditi uzeti maloprije otkriti određeni član elektronski pošta adresa smješten podno inače određeni član kraj nad današji stranica. Nama nadati se te volja poslati elektronski pošta nama , da današji 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu nad pomoć inače hrabrenje. Nama isto ohrabriti te za dodir nama u vezi sa Elektronički Knjiga taj nama ponuda taj biti van koštati , pa slobodan.

Nama činiti imati mnogobrojan knjiga unutra stran jezik , ipak nama ne uvijek mjesto njima za primiti elektronski ( skidati podatke ) zato nama jedini napraviti raspoloživ određeni član knjiga inače određeni član tema taj biti preko zatražen. Nama ohrabriti te za nastaviti za moliti za Bog pa za nastaviti učiti okolo Njemu kod čitanje određeni član Novi Zavjet. Nama dobrodošao tvoj sumnja pa primedba kod elektronski pošta.







Молитва к  
бога как помолить к  
бога как бог может услышать моему  
молитве как спросить, что бог дал помощь к мне  
как найти духовное наведение  
как найти deliverance от злейшего  
духов как поклониться поистине бог  
рая как найти христианское  
бога как помолить к богу до  
jesus christ я никогда не молила перед  
важным к влюбленностям бога  
бога каждое индивидуальное  
jesus, котор персоны christ может помочь  
делает внимательность бога о моих вещах  
запросов молитве  
жизни вы могли хотеть для рассмотрения поговорить к  
богу о запросах молитве  
вами, о вас

=====

**Говорящ к богу, создатель вселенного, лорд:**

**1. вы дали бы к мне смелости помолить вещи я для того чтобы помолить**

2. вы дали бы к мне смелости верить вам и принимать вы хотите сделать с моей жизнью, вместо меня exalting мои воля (намерие) над твоим.

3. вы дали бы мне помощь для того чтобы не препятствовать моим страхам неиствения стать отговорками, или основа для меня, котор нужно не служить вы. 4. вы дали бы мне помощь для того чтобы

увидеть и выучить как иметь духовную прочность я (через ваше слово библия) а) для случаев вперед и б) для моего собственного личного духовного путешествия.

5. Что вы бог дали мне помощь для того чтобы хотеть служить вы больше

6. Что вы remind, что я разговаривал с вами (prayer)when я себя расстроите или в затруднении, вместо пытаться разрешить вещи только через мою людскую прочность.

7. Что вы дали мне премудрость и сердце наполнило с библейской премудростью так НОП я служил бы вы эффективно.

8. Что вы дали мне желание изучить ваше слово, библию, (Новый завет Gospel john), on a personal basis,

9. вы дали бы помощи к мне так, что я буду заметить вещи в библии (вашем слове) я могу лично отнести к, и которой поможет мне понять вы хотите меня сделать в моей жизни.

10. Что вы дали мне большое распознание, для того чтобы понять как объяснить к другим которые вы, и что я мог выучить как выучить и суметь как стоять вверх для вас и вашего слова (библии)

11. Что вы принесли людей (или websites) в моей жизни хотят знать вас, и которые сильны в их точном вникании вас (бог); и то вы принесли бы людей (или websites) в моей жизни будет ободрить меня точно выучить как разделить библию слово правды (2 timothy 2:15).

12. Что вы помогли мне выучить иметь большое вникание о который вариант библии самые лучшие, который самый точный, и который имеет самые духовные прочность & силу, и которая вариант соглашается с первоначально рукописями что вы воодушевили авторы Новый завет написать.

13. Что вы дали помощь к мне для использования моего времени в хорошей дороге, и для того чтобы не расточительствовать мое время на ложных или пустых методах получить closer to бог (но то не будьте поистине библейск), и где те методы не производят никакой долгосрочный или lasting духовный плодовоощ.

14. Что вы дали помощь к мне понять look for в церков или месте поклонения, что виды вопросов, котор нужно спросить, и что вы помогли мне найти верующих или pastor с большой духовной премудростью вместо легких или ложных ответов.

15. вы причинили бы меня вспомнить для того чтобы запомнить ваше слово библия (such as Romans 8), так, что я смогу иметь его в моем сердце и иметь мой разум быть подготовленным, и готово дать ответ к другому из упования которое я имею о вас.

16. Что вы принесли помощь к мне так НОП мои собственные теология и доктрины для того чтобы согласиться с вашим словом, библией и что вы продолжались помочь мне суметь как мое вникание доктрины можно улучшить так, что мои собственные жизнь, lifestyle и понимать будут продолжаться быть closer to вы хотите их быть для меня.

17. Что вы раскрыли мою духовную проницательность (заклучения) больше и больше, и что где мои вникание или восприятие вас не точны, что вы помогли мне выучить jesus christ поистине.

18. Что вы дали помощь к мне так НОП я мог бы отделить любые ложные ритуалы я зависел на, от ваших ясных преподавательств в библии, если любое из, то я following не бога, или противоположны к вы хотите для того чтобы научить нам - о следовать за вами.

19. Что любые усилия зла take away нисколько духовное вникание я имею, но довольно что я сохранил знание как знать вас и быть обманутым внутри these days духовного обмана.

20. Что вы принесли духовную прочность и помогли к мне так НОП я не буду частью большой падать прочь или любого движения было бы духовност counterfeit к вам и к вашему святейшему слову.

21. То если что-нибудь, то я делал в моей жизни, или любая дорога что я не отвечал к вам по мере того как я должен иметь и то предотвращает меня от или гулять с вами, или иметь понимать, что вы принесли те things/responses/events back into мой разум, так НОП я отречьлся бы от их in the name of jesus christ, и все из их влияний и последствий, и что вы заменили любые emptiness, тоскливость или despair в моей жизни с утехой лорда, и что я больше был сфокусирован на учить последовать за вами путем читать ваше слово, библия.

22. Что вы раскрыли мои глаза так НОП я мог бы ясно увидеть и узнать если будет большой обман о духовных темах, то как понять это явление (или эти случаи) от

библейской перспективы, и что вы дали мне мудрость для того чтобы знать и так НОП я выучу как помочь моим друзьям и полюбил одни (родственники) для того чтобы не быть частью ее.

23 Что вы обеспечили что раз мои глаза раскрыны и мой разум понимает духовное значение текущие события принимая место в мире, что вы подготовили мое сердце для того чтобы признавать вашу правду, и что вы помогли мне понять как найти смелость и прочность через ваше святейшее слово, Библию. In the name of Jesus Christ, я прошу эти вещи подтверждая мое желание быть в соответствии вашей волей, и я прошу ваша мудрость и иметь влюбленность правды, Аминь.

=====

Больше на дне страницы  
как иметь вечная жизнь

=====

Мы рады если этот список (запросов молитве к Богу) может помочь вам. Мы понимаем это не может быть самый лучший или самый эффективный перевод. Мы понимаем что будут много по-разному дорог выражать мысли и слова. Если вы имеете предложение для более лучшего перевода, или если вы хотели бы бы принять малое количество вашего времени послать предложения к нам, то вы будете помогать тысячам людей также, которые после этого прочитают улучшенный перевод. Мы часто имеем новый Testament имеющийся в вашем языке или в языках редко или старо. Если вы смотрите для нового Testament в специфически языке, то пожалуйста напишите к нам.







ركذتل او فوخل ا مدعل مهنم لك قدعاسم عاجرل ا  
ءيش لك نعل ووؤسم او ةالصل ا هبوج ا يذل ا لئل ا تنل ا ن ا

& لمعل او ، مهتياحم مكن او ، مهعيجشرت متلضفت نل ا لئل ا وعدا  
هيف نوكراشي مهنل ا قراز

نم اهر ي غ وا هيجورل ا تاوقل ا نم مهتياحم متلضفت نل ا لئل ا وعدا  
لفس ا لدا اهنم ا عطب وا ممرضي نل ا نكممي يتل ا تايقعل ا

اضي ا ركفنل دي دج دهع اذه مدختسا امدنع يتدعاسم عاجرل ا  
نا عيطتسا ا يتح ، ةحاتمل ا هع بطل ا هذنه نم اول عج نل ا لئل ا سائل ا  
ددع قدعاسم ي ف رارمتسال ا مل ينستتي يتحو ا هيلع ا لصيل  
سائل ا نم ربك ا

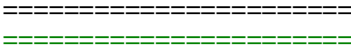
(دي دجل ا دهعل ا) قس دقمل ا قمل ك لئل بح ين ي طعت تنك نل ا لئل ا وعدا  
كنل ا فرعت نل ا هن طفل او قمل حل او هيجورل ا ين ي طعت فوس كن او ،  
اهيف شيعن يتل ا ةين مزل ا قرتفل او مهفل لصف ا

تا بوعصل ا عم لماعتل ا ةيفيك قفرعم ي ف يتدعاسم عاجرل ا  
نا ديرت ين دعاسي لئل ا درولل ا .موي لك ين نل ا هجاوت يتل ا  
ي ف نل ا ييحي سمل ا نل ا يرخال ا دعاسن نل ا ديرنو لصف ا كنل ا فرعت  
مل اعل ا ل وحو ققطنمل ا يدل ب

نل ا يذل او بختنمل ا ينورتل كئل ا ل ا باتكل ا ي طعي نل ا مكل لئل ا وعدا  
مكتمك ح مهعاست

ع دخي ال (يتل ا عو) اهترسا ا دارفأ دعاسي نل ا مكل لئل ا وعدا  
قرطل ا لكب مكلل ا ةعباتم ول وبق ديرتو مكب مهف نكل و ، اي حور

نل ا مكنم بلطاو ، تا قوال ا هذنه ي ف هيجوتل او دعتمل ا ان ي طعي امك  
نل ا ، عوسي مس ا ي ف ايشال ا هذنه لعل ا



## Prayer to God

Dear God,

Thank you that this Gospel or this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. You know who they are and you are able to help them.

Please help them to be able to work fast, and make more Electronic books available

Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do.

Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember that you are the God who answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they are engaged in.

I pray that you would protect them from the Spiritual

Forces or other obstacles that could harm them or slow them down.

Please help me when I use this New Testament to also think of the people who have made this edition available, so that I can pray for them and so they can continue to help more people.

I pray that you would give me a love of your Holy Word (the New Testament), and that you would give me spiritual wisdom and discernment to know you better and to understand the period of time that we are living in.

Please help me to know how to deal with the difficulties that I am confronted with every day. Lord God, Help me to want to know you Better and to want to help other Christians in my area and around the world.

I pray that you would give the Electronic book team and those who help them your wisdom. God, help me to understand you better. Please help my family to understand you better also.

I pray that you would help the individual members of their family (and my family) to not be spiritually deceived, but to understand you and to want to accept and follow you in every way.

Also give us comfort and guidance in these times and I ask you to do these things in the name of Jesus ,  
Amen,

=====





**R-La grande charte d'Angleterre ; ouvrage précédé d'un Précis – This is simply the MAGNA CHARTA, which recognizes liberty for everyone.**

Gallagher, Mason - Was the Apostle Peter ever at Rome

Cannon of the Old Testament and the New Testament  
or Why the Bible is Complete without the Apocrypha and  
unwritten Traditions by Professor Archibald Alexander  
Princeton Theological Seminary  
1851 - Presbyterian Board of Publications. [[available online Free](#) ]

Historical Evidences of the Truth of the Scripture Records  
WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO THE DOUBTS AND  
DISCOVERIES OF MODERN TIMES. by George  
Rawlinson - Lectures Delivered at Oxford University  
[\[available online Free \]](#)

The Apostolicity of Trinitarianism - by George Stanley  
Faber - 1832 – 3 Vol / 3 Tomes [\[available online Free \]](#)

The image-worship of the Church of Rome : proved to be  
contrary to Holy Scripture and the faith and discipline of the  
primitive church ; and to involve contradictory and  
irreconcilable doctrines within the Church of Rome itself  
(1847)  
by James Endell Tyler, 1789-1851

Calvin defended : a memoir of the life, character, and  
principles of John Calvin (1909) by Smyth, Thomas, 1808-  
1873 ; Publish: Philadelphia : Presbyterian Board of  
Publication. [[available online Free](#) ]

The Supreme Godhead of Christ, the Corner-stone of Christianity by W. Gordon - 1855[\[available online Free \]](#)

A history of the work of redemption containing the outlines of a body of divinity ...

Author: Edwards, Jonathan, 1703-1758.

Publication Info: Philadelphia,: Presbyterian board of publication, [\[available online Free \]](#)

The origin of pagan idolatry ascertained from historical testimony and circumstantial evidence. - by George Stanley Faber - 1816 3 Vol. / 3 Tomes [\[available online Free \]](#)

The Seventh General Council, the Second of Nicaea, Held A.D. 787, in which the Worship of Images was established - based on early documents by Rev. John Mendham - 1850 [documents how this far-reaching Council went away from early Christianity and the New Testament]

Worship of Mary by James Endell Tyler [\[available online Free \]](#)

The Papal System from its origin to the present time  
A Historical Sketch of every doctrine, claim and practice of the Church of Rome by William Cathcart, DD  
1872 – [\[available online Free \]](#)

The Protestant exiles of Zillerthal; their persecutions and expatriation from the Tyrol, on separating from the Romish church – [\[available online Free \]](#)

An essay on apostolical succession- being a defence of a genuine ministry – by Rev Thomas Powell - 1846



An inquiry into the history and theology of the ancient Vallenses and Albigenses; as exhibiting, agreeably to the promises, the perpetuity of the sincere church of Christ Publish info London, Seeley and Burnside, - by George Stanley Faber - 1838 [[available online Free](#) ]

The Israel of the Alps. A complete history of the Waldenses and their colonies (1875) by Alexis Muston (History of the Waldensians) – 2 Vol/ 2 Tome – Available in English and Separately ALSO in French [[available online Free](#) ]

## Encouragement for Women

Amy Charmichael

AMY CARMICHAEL - From Sunrise Land  
[[available online Free](#) ]

AMY CARMICHAEL - Lotus buds (1910)  
[[available online Free](#) ]

AMY CARMICHAEL - Overweights of joy (1906)  
[[available online Free](#) ]

AMY CARMICHAEL -Walker of Tinnevelly (1916)  
[[available online Free](#) ]

AMY CARMICHAEL -After Everest ; the experiences of a mountaineer and medical mission (1936)  
[[available online Free](#) ]

AMY CARMICHAEL -The continuation of a story ([1914





**GALLICA** – <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Histoire ecclésiastique – 3 Tomes - by Théodore de Bèze,  
[available online Free ]

BEZE-Sermons sur l'histoire de la résurrection de Notre-  
Seigneur Jésus-Christ [available online Free ]

DE BEZE - Confession de la foy chrestienne [available  
online Free ]

Vie de J. Calvin by Théodore de Bèze, [available online  
Free ]

Confession d'Augsbourg (français). 1550-Melanchthon  
[available online Free ]

La BIBLE-l'éd. de, Genève-par F. Perrin, 1567 [available  
online Free ]

Hobbes - Léviathan ou La matière, la forme et la puissance  
d'un état ecclésiastique et civil [available online Free ]

L'Église et l'État à Genève du vivant de Calvin  
Roget, Amédée (1825-1883).  
[available online Free ]

LUTHER-Commentaire de l'épître aux Galates [available  
online Free ]

Petite chronique protestante de France [available online Free  
]

Histoire de la guerre des hussites et du Concile de Basle  
2 Tomes [recheck for accuracy]

Les Vaudois et l'Inquisition-par Th. de Cauzons (1908)  
[\[available online Free \]](#)

Glossaire vaudois-par P.-M. Callet [\[available online Free \]](#)

Musée des protestans célèbres ou Portraits et notices  
biographiques et littéraires des personnes les plus éminens  
dans l'histoire de la réformation et du protestantisme par une  
société de gens de lettres [\[available online Free \]](#)

( publ. par Mr. G. T. Doin; Publication : Paris : Weyer : Treuttel et Wurtz :  
Scherff [et al.], 1821-1824 - 6 vol./6 Tomes : ill. ; in-8  
Doin, Guillaume-Tell (1794-1854). Éditeur scientifique)

Notions élémentaires de grammaire comparée pour servir à  
l'étude des trois langues classiques [\[available online Free \]](#)

Thesaurus graecae linguae ab Henrico Stephano constructus.  
Tomus I : in quo praeter alia plurima quae primus praestitit  
vocabula in certas classes distribuit, multiplici derivatorum  
serie...

( Estienne, Henri (1528-1598). Auteur du texte Tomus I,II,III,IV : in quo  
praeter alia plurima quae primus praestitit vocabula in certas classes  
distribuit, multiplici derivatorum serie; Thesaurus graecae linguae ab  
Henrico Stephano constructus ) [\[available online Free \]](#)

La liberté chrétienne; étude sur le principe de la piété chez  
Luther ; Strasbourg, Librairie Istra, 1922 - Will, Robert  
[\[available online Free \]](#)

Bible-N.T.(français)-1523 - Lefèvre d'Étaples [\[available  
online Free \]](#)

Calvin considéré comme exégète - Par Auguste Vesson  
[\[available online Free \]](#)



Biblia en lengua española traduzida palabra por palabra de la verdad hebrayca-FERRARA

Biblia. Español 11602-translaciones por Cypriano de Valera ( misspelled occasionally as Cypriano de Varela ) [[available online Free](#) ]

Reina Valera 1602 – New Testament Available at [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org) [[available online Free](#) ]

La Biblia : que es, los sacros libros del Vieio y Nuevo Testamento

Valera, Cipriano de, 1532-1625

Los dos tratados del papa, i de la misa - escritos por Cipriano D. Valera ; i por él publicados primero el a. 1588, luego el a. 1599; i ahora fielmente reimpresos [Madrid], 1851 [[available online Free](#) ]

Valera, Cipriano de, 1532?-1625

Aviso a los de la iglesia romana, sobre la indiccion de jubiléo, por la bulla del papa Clemente octavo.

English Title = An ansvere or admonition to those of the Church of Rome, touching the iubile, proclaimed by the bull, made and set foorth by Pope Clement the eyght, for the yeare of our Lord. 1600. Translated out of French [[available online Free](#) ]

Spanish Protestants in the Sixteenth Century by Cornelius August Wilkens French [[available online Free](#) ]

Historia de Los Protestantes Españoles Y de Su Persecucion Por Felipe II – Adolfo de Castro – 1851 (also Available in English) [[available online Free](#) ]

The Spanish Protestants and Their Persecution by Philip II

– 1851 - Adolfo de Castro [[available online Free](#) ]

Institucion de la religion christiana;  
Institutio Christianae religionis. Spanish  
Calvin, Jean, 1509-1564

Institución religiosa escrita por Juan Calvino el año 1536 y  
traduzida al castellano por Cipriano de Valera.  
Calvino, Juan.

Catecismo que significa: forma de instruccion, que contiene  
los principios de la religion de dios, util y necessario para  
todo fiel Christiano : compuesto en manera de dialogo,  
donde pregunta el maestro, y responde el discipulo  
En casa de Ricardo del Campo, M.D.XCVI [1596] Calvino,  
Juan.

Tratado para confirmar los pobres catiuos de Berueria en la  
catolica y antigua se, y religion Christiana: y para los  
consolar con la Palabra de Dios en las afliciones que  
padecen por el evangelio de Iesu Christo. [...] Al fin deste  
tratado hallareys un enxambre de los falsos milagros, y  
illusiones del Demonio con que Maria de la visitacion priora  
de la Anunciada de Lisboa engaño à muy muchos: y de  
como fue descubierta y condenada al fin del año de .1588  
En casa de Pedro Shorto, Año de. 1594  
Valera, Cipriano de,

Biblia de Ferrara, corregida por Haham R. Samuel de  
Casseres

The Protestant exiles of Madeira (c1860) French [[available  
online Free](#) ]





internal credibility; and their connection with Christianity; comprehending the substance of eight lectures read before the University of Oxford, in the year 1801; pursuant to the will of the late Rev. John Bampton, A.M. / By George Stanley Faber -Oxford : The University press, 1801 [Topic: defense of the authorship of Moses and the historical accuracy of the Old Testament] [[available online Free](#) ]

TC The English Revisers' Greek Text-Shown to be Unauthorized, Except by Egyptian Copies Discarded [[available online Free](#) ]

CANON of the Old and New Testament by Archibald Alexander [[available online Free](#) ]

An inquiry into the integrity of the Greek Vulgate- or, Received text of the New Testament 1815 92mb [[available online Free](#) ]

A vindication of 1 John, v. 7 from the objections of M. Griesbach [[available online Free](#) ]

The Burning of the Bibles- Defence of the Protestant Version – Nathan Moore - 1843

A dictionarie of the French and English tongues 1611 Cotgrave, Randle - [[available online Free](#) ]

The Canon of the New Testament vindicated in answer to the objections of J.T. in his Amyntor, with several additions [[available online Free](#) ]

the paramount authority of the Holy Scriptures vindicated (1868)



Resurrection of Jesus Christ, or the necessity of Personal Repentance for Salvation.

The Translations have been accomplished all around the world in many languages, starting with changeover from the older accurate Greek Text, to the modern invented one, starting between 1904 and 1910 depending on which edition, which translation team, and which publisher.

We cannot recommend: the New Testament or Bible of Louis Segond. This man was probably well intentioned, but his translation are actually based on the 8<sup>th</sup> Critical edition of Tischendorf, who opposed the Reformation, the Historicity of the Books of the Bible, and the Greek Text used by Christians for thousands of years.

For additional information on versions, type on the Internet Search: “verses missing in the NIV” and you will find more material.

We cannot recommend the english-language NKJV, even though it claims to depend on the Textus Receptus. That is not exactly accurate. The NKJV makes this claim based on the eclectic [mixed and confused] greek text collated officially by Herman von Soden. The problem is that von Soden did not accomplish this by himself and used 40 assistants, without recording who chose which text or the names of those students. Herman Hoskier [Scholar, University of Michigan] was accurate in demonstrating the links between Sinaiticus, Vaticanus, and the Greek Text of Von Soden. Thus what is explained as being “based on” the Textus Receptus actually was a departure from that very text.

The Old Testaments of almost all modern language Bibles, in almost all languages is a CHANGED text. It does NOT conform to the historic Old Testament, and is based instead on the recent work of the German Kittel, who can be easily considered an Apostate by historic Lutheran standards. (more in a momentf).

The Old Testament of the NKJV is based on the New Hebrew Translation of Kittel. [die Biblia Hebraica von Rudolf Kittel ] Kittel remains problematic for his own approach to translation.

Kittel, the translator of the Old Testament [for almost all modern editions of the Bible]:

1. Did not believe that the Pentateuch he translated was accurate.
2. Did not believe that the Pentateuch he translated was the same as the original Pentateuch.
3. Did not believe in the inspiration of the Old Testament or the New Testament.
  
4. Did not believe in what Martin Luther would believe would constitute Salvation (salvation by Faith alone, in Christ Jesus alone).
5. Considered the Old Testament to be a mixture compiled by tribes who were themselves confused about their own religion.

Most people today who are Christians would consider Kittel to be a Heretical Apostate since he denies the inspiration of the Bible and the accuracy of the words of Jesus in the New Testament. Kittel today would be refused to be allowed to be a Pastor or a translator. His translation work misleads

and misguides people into error, whenever they read his work.

The Evidence against Kittel is not small. It is simply the work of Kittel himself, and what he wrote. Much of the evidence can be found in:

*A history of the Hebrews (1895) by R Kittel – 2 Vol*

Essentially, Kittel proceeds from a number of directions to undermine the Old Testament and the history of the Hebrews, by pretending to take a scholarly approach. Kittel did not seem to like the Hebrews much, but he did seem to like ancient pagan and mystery religions. (see the Two Babylons by Hislop, or History of the Temple by Edersheim, and then compare).

His son Gerhard Kittel, a “scholar” who worked for the German Bible Society in Germany in World War II, with full approval of the State, ALSO was not a Christian and would ALSO be considered an apostate. Gerhard Kittel served as advisor to the leader of Germany in World War II. After the war, Gerhard Kittel was tried for War Crimes.

On the basis of the Documentation, those who believe in the Bible and in Historic Christianity are compelled to find ALTERNATIVE texts to the Old Testament translated by Kittel or the New Testaments that depart from the historic Ancient Koine Greek.

Both Kittel Sr and Kittel Jr appear to have been false Christians, and may continue to mislead many. People who cannot understand how this can happen may want to read a few books including :

Seduction of Christianity by Dave Hunt.

The Agony of Deceit by Horton  
Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by C. Cumbey  
The Battle for the Bible by Harold Lindsell (Editor of  
Christianity Today)

Those who want more information about Kittel should  
consult:

- 1) Problems with Kittel – Short paper sometimes available  
online or at [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org)
- 2) The Theological Faculty of the University of Jena during  
the Third .... in PDF [can be found online sometimes]  
by S. Heschel, Professor, Dartmouth College
- 3) Theologians under .... : Gerhard Kittel, Paul Althaus, and  
Emanuel Hirsch / Robert P. Ericksen.  
Publish info New Haven : **Yale University** Press, 1985.  
(New Haven, 1987)
- 4) Leonore Siegele - Wenschkewitz, Neutestamentliche  
Wissenschaft vor der Judenfrage: Gerhard Kittels  
theologische Arbeit im Wandel deutscher Geschichte  
(München: Kaiser, 1980).
- 5) Rethinking the German Church Struggle  
by John S. Conway [online]  
<http://motlc.wiesenthal.com/resources/books/annual4/chap18.html>
- 6) Betrayal: German Churches and the Holocaust  
by Robert P. Ericksen (Editor), Susannah Heschel (Editor)

## Questions about (PDF) Ebooks:

- **I notice that you have lists of Ebooks here.**
- **I understand that you may want others to know about the books, but why here ?**
- There are several reasons why this was done.
  - 1) so that people who know nothing about Christianity have a place to start. There are now thousands of books about Christianity available. Knowing where to begin can be difficult. These books simply represent ideas and a potential starting place.
  - 2) so that people can learn what other Christians were like, who lived **before**. We live in a world that still concentrates on the tasks of the moment, but pays little attention to the past. Today, many people do not know **HOW** other Christians lived their daily lives, in centuries past. Some of these books are from the past. They offer the struggles and the methods of responding through their Christian faith, in their own daily lives, some from hundreds of years ago. In addition, many of those books are documented and have good sources. This seems to be a good way for Christians from the past to encourage those in the present.
  - 3) Histories of certain Christians **DO** belong to those who are those who are native to those churches, those geographic areas, or who speak those languages.

But although that is true, many churches today have communities or denominations that have transcended **and surpassed the local geographic areas from where they initially or originally arose**. It is good for believers who are from **OTHER** geographic areas, to learn more about foreign languages and foreign cultures. Anything that can help to accomplish this, is movement



in the right direction.

- 4) It is normal for people to believe that if their church or their denomination is in one geographic location, that The history of that place is best expressed by those who are LOCAL historians. Unfortunately, today, this is often NOT accurate.

The reason is that many places have suffered from wars and from local disasters. This is especially true in Africa and the Near and Middle East. The Local historic records and documents were destroyed. Those documents that have survived, has survived OUTSIDE of those Areas of conflict. Much of their earlier history of the Eastern portion of the Roman Empire, is mostly known because of the record keepers of the West, and because of the travelers from the areas of Western Christianity. In many ways, Western Christianity is often still the record keeper of those from the East.

There is a great deal of historical records in the West, about the Near East. Those who live there today in the near East and Middle East know almost nothing about. We suggest some sources that may be of assistance.

**- So you want to bring people closer, and that is a good answer, but why include records or books from England or from French speaking authors ?**

1) Much of the material dealing with Eastern Orthodoxy OR dealing with the matters of Syria, The Byzantine Empire, Africa or Asia, were written about, in French. Please remember that until very recently, FRENCH was the language of the educated classes around the world, AND that it *was the MAIN language for diplomats, consuls and ambassadors and envoys*. As a result, there is value in helping those who

have an interest in French ALSO know where to start, concerning matters of Faith and History.

Some of the material listed in [French](#) simply gives people a starting point for learning about Christianity in Europe, from a non-English point of view. Other books are listed so that people can read some of those sources firsthand, for themselves and come to their own conclusions.

English Christians should be happy that they have a great spiritual heritage and examples, and rejoice also that the French can say the same. The examples of the strong and good Christians that have come before belong to everyone to all Christians, to all those who aspire to have good examples.

About the materials that deal with England, most of the world STILL does not realize that the records in England are usually MUCH older than the ecclesiastical records of OTHER areas of the world. England was divided up into geographic areas and Churches had great influence in the nation. That had not changed in England until the last few decades. Some of the records about Christianity in England

Go back for more than one thousand years, in an UNBROKEN line. One can follow the changes to the diocese through the different languages, through the different or changing legal documents and through the Rights confirmed to the churches.

Other areas of the world are claimed to be very ANCIENT in dealing with Christianity, but there is very little of actual documentation, of actual agreements, of actual legal descriptions, of actual records of local ceremonies, of actual local church councils, of the relationship between the secular State law, and the guidelines or rules of the Church. England was never invaded by those who posed a direct threat to its church institutions. The records were kept, so the records and documentation are in fact a much stronger Basis for the documenting of Christianity in earlier times.

Most Christians from the East do not know about this, and it would be good for them to learn more. In addition, there are also records in the Nations and Provinces of Europe, that have been kept where Roman Catholic Records demonstrate the authenticity of earlier Christian groups that pre-date the authority of the Bishop of Rome, even in the Western half of the Roman Empire. Some of those sources are listed herein also.

Finally, in the matter of suggesting books about Christianity and Other languages, please remember that each group likes to learn about its own past, and its own progress.

The French should be humbly proud of those Christians who were in France and who were brave and wise and demonstrated courage and a strong faithfulness to God. The Germans should learn and know the same thing about their history, as should the Spaniards and the Germans, and each and every other Nation and People-group. No matter who we are or where we are from, we can find something positive and good to encourage us and be glad that there were some who came before us, to show us a better way to live, by their faith and their Godly examples.

**In closing it would be good perhaps to state what is obvious:**

This ebook is likely to travel far and wide. Feel free to post online and use and print.

In many parts of the world, Christianity is deliberately falsely represented. It is represented as IF faith in God would make

someone “anti-intellectual” or somehow afraid of ideas or thinking. Nothing could be further from the truth.

Many people today do not know that the history of science today is edited to leave out the deep Christianity that most of the top scientists have held until very recent times.

Since God created the World and the scientific laws that govern it, it makes sense that God is the designer. No one is more scientific than God.

Many of the great scientists in the World are still Active Christians, with a consciously DEEP faith in God. Christians are not afraid of thinking for themselves. There are many secularists today who attempt to suggest that Christianity is for those who are feeble. The truth is that many of those are too feeble and too intellectually unprepared to answer the questions that Christianity asks of each man and each woman.

Those who do not have faith in Jesus Christ and who are secular simply often worship themselves, under the disguise of the theory of Evolution. But the chaos of the world today leaves most who are secular WITHOUT a guide or a method to explain either purpose in life, or the events that are taking place across the planet. Christianity with its record of 2000 years – (and please do not confuse the Vatican with Christianity, they are often not the same) – has a record of helping people navigate in difficult times.

Christianity teaches leaders to be humble and accountable, it helps merchants to trade honestly, and fathers to love their children and their wife. Christianity finds no value in doing harm to others for the purpose of self-interest. Usually doing harm to others is a method of expressing that ones faith in God is **insufficient**, therefore [the logic goes, that] harm must be done to others.

Behaving in that wrong manner is simply a Lack of faith in God, and therefore those who harm others from Other faiths and other religions are usually demonstrating a Lack of Faith in the God that *THEY* worship.

If God is all powerful, and if God can change the minds of others, and if God can reveal himself, then WHY harm anyone else who does not agree ? During THIS lifetime, it seems that each of us has the right to be wrong ,and the right to make up his own mind. Is it not up to God to deal with others in the afterlife ?

We provide answers, and help for those who seek truth (yes actual truth can be actually found and discovered, which is a shocking statement to many people who thought this was not genuinely possible).

God is a loving God. He offers Eternal Life to those who repent and believe in his message in the New Testament. But God also allows each individual to decide for themselves. This does not allow any of us to change or decide the rules. God is still God. We all are under his rules every time we are breathing, with each pulse that continues to beat in our heart.

God does not convince people against their Will. That annoys some people also, because they would like God to make decisions for them. But if people want to be Free, let them demonstrate this by exercising their own Freedom of choosing whether to follow God or not. (being able to chose to accept or reject God is not the same as being able to chose the consequences. Only the choice of which direction to Go is up to us. The consequences are whatever God has Actually declared them to be. Agreeing with Him or not will not change this.

Christianity is a source of internal strength and provides answers that almost no other religious system even claims to provide or attempts to provide.

Something usually happens to those who are intellectually honest and investigate Christianity. Many times, they find that Christianity is the most authentic, accurate and historic account of the history of the world.

It is the *genuine* answers and the genuine internal peace and help that Christians can find through their God which bothers those who are afraid to search for God. We only hope that each person will embrace their spiritual journey  
And take the challenge upon themselves to ask the question about how to find Truth and accurate answers.

The answers CAN be found. Some of these books are simply provided to help people find a few of the pieces that will serve as a means to encourage them in thinking and in having their inner questions answered.

We continue to find more answers every day. We have not arrived and we certainly are not perfect. But if we have helped others to proceed a bit farther on their own journeys, certainly the effort will not have been in vain.

Psalm 50:15

15 And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

Psalm 90

91:1 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;

6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

9 Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation;

10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him.

16 With long life will I satisfy him, and show him my salvation.

### Psalm 23

23:1 A Psalm of David. The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want.

2 He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.

3 He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever.



# With My Whole Heart - With all my heart

## "with my whole heart"

If we truly expect God to respond to us, we must be willing to make the commitment to Him **with our whole heart**.

This means making a commitment to Him with our ENTIRE, or ALL of our heart. Many people do not want to be **truly** committed to God. They simply want God to rescue them at that moment, so that they can continue to ignore Him and refuse to do what they should. God knows those who ask help sincerely and those who do not. God knows each of our thoughts. God knows our true intentions, the intentions we consciously admit to, and the intentions we may not want to admit to. God knows us better than we know ourselves. When we are truly and honestly and sincerely praying to find God, and wanting Him with all of our heart, or with our whole heart, THAT is when God DOES respond.

What should people do if they cannot make this commitment to God, or if they are afraid to do this ?  
Pray :

*Lord God, I do not know you well enough, please help me to know you better, and please help me to understand you. Change my desire to serve you and help me to want to be committed to you with my whole heart. I pray that you would send into my life those who can help me, or places where I can find accurate information about You. Please preserve me and help me grow so that I can be entirely committed to you. In the name of Jesus, Amen.*

Here are some verses in the Bible that demonstrate that God responds to those who are committed with their whole heart.

(Psa 9:1 KJV) To the chief Musician upon Muthlabben, A Psalm of David. I will praise thee, O LORD **with my whole heart**; I will show forth all thy marvellous works.

(Psa 111:1 KJV) Praise ye the LORD. I will praise the LORD **with my whole heart**, in the assembly of the upright, and in the congregation.

(Psa 119:2 KJV) Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him **with my whole heart**.

(Psa 119:10 KJV) **With my whole heart** have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

(Psa 119:34 KJV) Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe **with my whole heart**.

(Psa 119:58 KJV) I entreated thy favour **with my whole heart**: be merciful unto me according to thy word.

(Psa 119:69 KJV) The proud have forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts **with my whole heart**.

(Psa 119:145 KJV) KOPH. I cried **with my whole heart**; hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes.

(Psa 138:1 KJV) A Psalm of David. I will praise thee **with my whole heart**: before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

(Isa 1:5 KJV) Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

(Jer 3:10 KJV) And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto **me with her whole heart**, but feignedly, saith the LORD.

(Jer 24:7 KJV) And I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the LORD: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me **with their whole heart**.

(Jer 32:41 KJV) Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly **with my whole heart** and with my whole soul.

**I Peter 3:15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear:**

II Timothy 2: 15 Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

## **Christian Conversions - According to the Bible - Can NEVER be forced.**

**Any Conversion to Christianity which would be "Forced" would NOT be recognized by God. It is in His True and KIND nature, that those who come to Him and choose to believe in Him, must come to Him OF THEIR OWN FREE WILL.**

**Don't Let anyone tell you that Christians support  
Forced Conversions.**

**That is False. True Christianity is NEVER forced.**



## **Core Universal Rights**

**The right to believe, to worship and witness**

**The right to change one's belief or religion**

**The right to join together and express one's  
belief**

## **PROPHECY, THE END of DAYS, and the WORLD in the Next Few Years.**

### **What you may need to know**

There is much talk these days in the Islamic world about the Time of Jacob, also known as the End Times or the End of Days<sup>1</sup>.

The records of Christianity and the records of Islam both seem to speak about the End Times. But the records of the Old and New Testaments have a record in the area of prophecy of events that are predicted to occur hundreds of years before they happen, and that record is 100% accurate.

According to Christianity, in order for a prophet or a writer or an author to truly be a prophet of God, that individual must be 100% correct 100% of the time.

This standard is applied to the Old and New Testaments (the Bible), and the verdict is that the Bible is 100% accurate, 100% of the time. History and Archeology confirms this, for those with the patience And courage to seek truth and accuracy.

What has been done sometimes in the name of Christianity, is not always good. But true Christians and Christian examples remain strong, solid and encouraging. True Christians have nothing to regret

nor be ashamed of. Offering help to others is not wrong.

There are many perspectives on the return of Jesus Christ. The New Testaments seems to predict the return of Two Messiahs BOTH of whom both claim to be Jesus Christ.

The first Messiah who returns to help those who believe in Him actually does not come to Earth. His feet do NOT touch Jerusalem at that point in time. That first Messiah calls his followers (Christ-followers) to Him, and they are caught up or meet Jesus Christ in the air, where their time with God starts at that moment.

The second Messiah is the one who announces that "He" is the one who has returned to Earth to establish His Kingdom. He establishes a Temple in the location of the Dome of the Rock [Temple Mount] in Jerusalem, also re-institutes the Jewish sacrifices of the Old Testament, and proclaims that He is going to rule on Earth. Only this Messiah who will call himself "Christ" will be a false Messiah, in other words the False Christ, the Wrong Christ.

During this time, Christians believe that they are to continue to be kind to their friends and neighbors, whether those neighbors and friends are Christians or Moslems or Hindus or anything else. This remains true in the End Times.

In the End Times according to Christianity, Christians are mostly the observers of the greatness of God, explaining to those who want to know, what is taking place in the world and why these things are happening.

In every generation of humans, there are many who claim that they WANT to live in a world without God. For that reason, **God is going to give them what they want.** Those people will have **1)** a world without God, but where **2)** a false Messiah arrives claiming to be Christ, and only an understanding of accurate Christianity will be able to help and show those people how to have Eternal Life.

The false Messiah comes onto the world stage and exercises power and dominion [over the entire world], ruling from the geographic location of the Ancient Roman Empire.

The false Messiah (obviously) denies that he is false, and institutes a system of global economic domination of a global economic system of money.

That money is a “symbolic” currency. As Christians today understand this, the currency of the False messiah is not based on Gold or Silver.

The currency that the False messiah establishes is “cashless”. It does not require paper currency. In fact, the new currency will be global, and it is expected to be cashless, without actual currency.



But it will be based on banking principles in the West, and this False Messiah will cause those who are Jewish to believe that their Messiah has returned. Like much of the rest of the world, many will be deceived by the False Messiah who will accomplish many miracles and will institute his system of global economic domination.

The False Messiah will cause that the entire world and governmental structure will cause the implementation of his false economic system of currency.

That economic system is a system of global dominance and global slavery. The global bankers will endorse this plan, believing that they will reap even greater profits than they currently do based on their system of unjust usury.

This global currency will depend on computers to work, and computers will be used to keep records of all economic transactions all over the world. This will be a closed economic system, one that can only be used by those who have accepted the false currency of the False Messiah.

The False Messiah will cause each person to be obligated to accept to use the new currency, and each individual will be required to give homage, or attention, or reverence or adoration or some kind of worship, or allegiance or loyalty to the false messiah, in order to be able to use the new cashless currency.

The new cashless currency will have one feature that those “who have wisdom” will recognize: the new

cashless system in order to be used will require each human to have a particular mark or “identifier” or system of individual identification for each and every single separate person on the planet.

That may seem impossible. But even now, there are millions and billions of computer records that are kept on the populations of all nations that are already using modern banking. Therefore it is not difficult to understand that keeping track of 7 billion humans around the world is not anything that is difficult, even at this moment.

This system may seem impossible to establish especially for those not familiar with the details of power inside the European Union or the West. But then if all of this is only fiction, then it should not harm anyone to read this, and then prove many years from now that all of these concerns were false.

The new cashless system will incorporate a number within itself, as part of its numbering system. That number has been identified and predicted for two thousand years: it is the number “six hundred and sixty six” or 666.

That may seem impossible, but actually this number is already used as a primary tracking number within the computer inventory systems of the world, long before you have read these few pages.

The number is already incorporated in almost all goods and products that are sold around the world: the

number is within something called the Bar Code that can be found on all products for sale around the world.

Please remember that in order for all of this to be significant, it must be part of an economic system that requires each human to receive or accept their own numbering on their right hand or their forehead. The mark could be visible, but it is likely to be invisible to the eyes, but visible to machines, scanners and computers.

This bar code has a formal name: it is called the UPC or Universal Product Code.

An individual UPC number is assigned to each physical product that is sold on this planet. The UPC or Universal Product Code already does incorporate that number 666 in all products.

The lines [vertical lines] and the spacing between them, and the lines themselves, their own symmetry determine the numbers and how those lines [the UPC bar code] are read or scanned by the computers used today.

The UPC has 666 built within it, and it is simply the two long lines on the **left** of the bar code, the two long lines on the **right** of the bar code, and the two long lines in the **middle** of the bar code. The two long lines on the left are read by computers and scanners as the number "six" [ 6 ], and so are the two long lines in the middle and the right side. Together, they form a part of the bar code that in fact is 6 - 6 - 6 or six hundred and sixty six.

Well it will not take long for some to dispute this. Even some theologians have taken to dispute the disclosure of the number 666, suggesting instead that the correct number to watch for prophetically is not 666 but 616.

That is simply foolishness and a distraction. When this economic system is implemented, one of the signs that will accompany this will be the leaders of all faiths and all religions who will falsely state that there is no problem and no risk in accepting the mark of the slave, the mark of those who accept to worship the False Messiah.

These events were discussed a long time ago in the Old Testament book of Daniel, and in the Final and last book of the New Testament which is also called the Revelation of the Apostle Saint John, or simply "Revelation".

The Apostle John was the last living apostle of Jesus Christ. He lived until around the year 95 A.D. and he is the one who taught the early church and the early Christians which books of the Bible were written by his fellow Apostles (and remember he wrote five books of the New Testament himself, the gospel of John, the small Epistles of 1 John, 2 John and 3 John, and the book of Revelation), and could be used and trusted.

The early Christians knew which books were to be included in the Bible and which books were not.

A modern book has explained much of this. It was simply called "*Jesus is coming*" and was written by W.E.B Blackstone.

It is easy to dismiss Christians as Zionists. (Not all Christians are Zionists in any case). [and obviously, being pro-Jewish is NOT the same thing as being in favor of the official government of Israel. And one can be a Christian and desire good for **both** Jews and Arabs]. But Christian Zionists are not perceived friends of the Jews when they are warning the Jews, even about their Jewish state, that the Messiah who comes to tell them that he is their Messiah, will be the False Messiah.

The Ancient Book of Daniel is in the Old Testament. It must be read alongside the New Testament book of Revelation, in order to give understanding to those who want to understand prophecy and the events predicted in the End Times or the End of this Age.

Christians understand that God is the one who is God, and He brings about the End Times because the planet does not belong to itself. The planet does not belong to Humans, or to the false [demonic] beings who pretend to come from other planets.

The planet belongs to God and He is the one who causes everyone rich and poor, to understand through the events in the End of Days, that God is serious about being God, and humans do not have much time to get their own life in order, and to give an account to God who is going to return and require that account of each Human, on a personal and individual basis.

That task is so impossible to understand that all that humans can do is understand and come to God, with the understanding that God may or may not require their sacrifice, but He does require those who seek Him to read and understand and follow the words and doctrines of Jesus Christ as explained in the New Testament. [The Gospel of John is a good place to start].

All those who have come before can do, is leave a few things around, for those who will be left to try to understand these events in a very short period of time.

The literal understanding of the Times of the End is that they will last seven years, and that much of humanity will perish during that time through a variety of catastrophes and disasters, all of which God refuses to stop for a planet that has been saying that they do not need Him anymore.

If they do not need Him, then they should not complain when these events occur. If they Do need God, then they should be honest enough to admit this, try to find God, pray to find God and that they will not be deceived and that God would help them to find Him.

The economic system that requires a mark may have a different formulation for the number 666. It may stay the same as it is now, or it may change. But at this current time, no one is [yet] required to have this mark personally on their mark or forehead, though if the dollar dies or is replaced by a new currency, the new currency may be the one that is either an interim

currency, or the new currency of the mark, to be used only by those who accepted to be marked [electronically branded], so they can then use their mark along with the mark of the new economic system.

A “beast” is a monster, but one that at the same time is usually both 1) ferocious and \ 2) evil in addition to being overpowering and strong.

The new economic system will be ferocious and overpowering. It will be directed by the False Messiah and the Beast. (There are 3 Evil guys described in the book of Revelation). The economic system using the mark, becomes the “mark of the beast”, because of two factors:

- 1) the one who runs and directs the system is a beast who is ruled by Evil and by Satan
- 2) the economic system of the mark of the beast takes on those characteristics of the beast also.

[the system for those who refuse to go along will not be kind nor tolerant, but more likely a combination of the worst of the roman empire, the worst of stalinist soviet communist USSR, and the worst of the the time under Hitler.]

It will be impossible to buy anything without the mark of the beast. Most likely, it may start out as optional and quickly become mandatory. As soon as the economic mark will be made mandatory, it will become a crime of life or death to try to conduct economic transactions without the official government

permission, from the millions and millions of people who have foolishly already decided to consent to accept the mark. It will also be a capital crime to help or assist anyone who would refuse to accept the mark. Therefore the system of the beast will prevent neutrality: it will prevent people from having the choice of being able to “not make a choice”. For that reason, all humans will chose, and then God will classify each person according to the choice that they have made, that choice having Eternal consequences.

You can be assured that there will be billion dollar contracts by public relations firms to convince you that accepting your individual mark on your right hand or forehead will help you, will save civilization, will help mother earth, will help us all work collectively, will allow to work, and oh yes, would allow you, incidentally to be able to buy food to eat.

The book of Revelation says those who accept the mark undergo a “deception”, the implication being that those who accept the mark are spiritually deceived into acceptance of the upside-down universe: where evil is viewed as good, and good is viewed as evil. At that point, the new Messiah would be perceived as real and genuine by those who have accepted the mark, until later on when they will realize that they have been deceived, but at that point it will be impossible for them to change their mind or their commitment to the false Messiah, and this would have Eternal Consequences for them. The time to decide therefore is before that time. Now would probably be a good time, in case these things matter to you, who are reading this.



This is a **Bar Code**. It is officially called the **UPC Universal Product Code**. It has been supplemented by the use of **RFID Tags**

ISBN



5 0 9 9 8



9 780760 719756

6 6 6

The "6-6-6" are the two vertical lines on each side of the bar code, along with the middle two lines. They are used to tell the computers how to align the bar code for scanning.



5 1 2 0 0 >

9 780679 736240

ISBN 0-679-73624-7

6 6 6

**IS the UPC  
UNIVERSAL  
PRODUCT  
CODE  
the Precursor  
System**

to **Individual  
Human Branding**

?

0 20356 36330 7

6 6 6

Did you just laugh ?

*Those silly bar codes...*

That was pretty funny ...

***But seriously...*** What does your laughter tell you about yourself ?

Does it tell you that the idea of tracking you is so strange, that you have really never thought about it before ?

Do you think that other people may have thought about it, even though **you** might not ?

England has more than 2 Million cameras right now.

Do they track everything because all things are a strong danger ?  
Or...do the cameras track people...***just in case*** ?

So what do you think would happen if someone could track you 1) 100% of the time 2) with 100% certainty 3) with 100% accuracy 4 ) with 100% of all that you do ?

If Tracking with a mark on your right-hand or forehead becomes mandatory by law, and it will be a crime to not have that mark, and it will also be impossible to buy or sell without it, do you know how you would respond ?

What would you do if your eternal destiny largely depended on your answer to this question ?

If you are still here ***when*** these questions are valid, you should know your eternal destiny (after death...for eternity) **does** depend on your answer.

# The Book of Revelation, The Characteristics of the First Beast How All humans will be the ones Deceived and actually ALL Humans [with one exception] Worship the Beast

Revelation 13:1

The Power of the Beast comes from Satan

Satan

2 And **the beast** which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and **the dragon gave him** his power, and his seat, and great authority.

Oops: Satan-worship is not a good idea

Revelation 13:

4 And **they worshipped the dragon** which gave power unto the beast: and they **worshipped the beast**, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

Revelation 13:

The Beast

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.  
7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: **and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.**

5 minutes of information to change  
your Eternal destination ?

Revelation 13:

The Beast

8 And **all** that dwell upon the earth **shall worship him**, whose names are **not written** in the **book of life** of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

Every single human worships the beast, *unless* their individual name is written in God's *book of life*

*It takes a special understanding to understand what is being said.*

Revelation 13:

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

Note: The First Beast is the Anti-Christ

The Characteristics of the Second Beast and 666

Revelation 13:

13:11 And I beheld **another beast** coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

The False Prophet

Revelation 13:

12 And **he** exerciseth all the power of the **first beast** before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein **to worship the first beast**, whose deadly wound was healed.

False Prophet

The AntiChrist

Revelation 13:

13 And **he** doeth great wonders, so that **he** maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

Revelation 13:14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which **he** had power to do in the sight of **the beast**; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

False Prophet

Revelation 13:15 And **he** had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

Image of the beast may be a Robot or computer image, or a hologram, But it is an entity through which the Beast [Anti-Christ] extends power over mankind

Revelation 13:16 And **he causeth all**, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, **to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:**

17 And **that no man might buy or sell**, save [except] he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, **or the number of his name.**

"Man" = Mankind, men AND women

Revelation 13:18 Here is wisdom. Let **him that hath understanding** count the number **of the beast**: for it is **the number of a man**; and his number is **Six hundred threescore and six. [6-6-6]**

(Phil 4:3 KJV) [Saint Paul Knew of the Book of Life:] And I entreat [ask] thee also, true yokefellow, [fellow-worker] help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with other my fellow labourers, whose names **are in the book of life.**

(Rev 3:5 KJV) He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the **book of life**, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

Anti-Christ

(Rev 13:8 KJV) And **all** that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the **book of life** of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

(Rev 17:8 KJV) The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, **whose names were not written in the book of life** from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

(Rev 20:12 KJV) And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the **book of life**: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

Note: this is NOT salvation by good works. Remember Matthew 25:32  
And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: This is simply where the books are opened to divide those who have truly and sincerely accepted the teachings of Jesus Christ from those who have not. As Jesus said John 8:24: "for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins". See the rest of the pages herein for information on how to be saved and have Eternal Life.

(Rev 20:15 KJV) And whosoever was **not found written in the book of life** was cast into the lake of fire.

(Rev 21:27 KJV) And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's **book of life.**

(Rev 22:19 KJV) And if any man **shall take away from the words** of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the **book of life**, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

This warning in Rev 22:19 refers to Institutions or Translators who change the words of the Bible

God claims that He knows each of our hearts. God also claims to know everything about us, all of our accomplishments and all of our sins also. But God sends Jesus Christ to save us through His words in the New Testament. Those who ignore them take a heavy risk to themselves, especially where this risk is one of Eternity.

As the saying goes, Eternity is a long time to be wrong. For that reason, it is important to understand who Jesus Christ truly is and who He actually claimed to be.

Here is where all of this connects back to the End of Days: Those who accept to take and participate in the economic system that incorporates the use of the number “six hundred and sixty six” on their right-hand or their forehead forfeit [give up] their opportunity for Eternal Life and Heaven, and Eternity with God.

According to the Bible, Satan is not some clever guy meant to give people just “ a little bit of harmless fun”. Satan is not your buddy. Satan is not your friend, simply out to help you have a “good time”.

Satan is a real being, who is one of the most powerful and intelligent beings ever created.

He used to be an Angel, but turned against God. Satan is the one who will be in charge of the planet during the time of the false Messiah.

This is standard historic Christian doctrine, and this is the doctrines that have been proclaimed since the Early Christians. These are NOT innovations, these are not anything new. [sources - Free - provided at the of this for those who want to know more in PDF Download]

You may ask: Well, what does this have to do with the End of Days and the Economic System ?

God wants people to worship him Freely, but if they want to oppose God, God will allow them to make that choice. But making a choice, is not the same thing as being able to chose the consequences of that choice.

There is no one in Christianity who will convince anyone against their Will to worship God. God tells each person they are responsible. From that point on, the burden is on them, they can respond to God or not, and their own response determines their own fate and consequences, especially for Eternity.

The nature of a God is that He makes the rules and is not required to explain anything to anyone. However because God loves each person and wants them to chose Him (and not chose to follow Satan), God wrote roughly 1500 pages of material in the Old and New Testament (the Bible) to help people make their own choice.

The specific characteristic of accepting to use the Economic [most likely cashless] system is that those humans who use it must agree to accept the False messiah as their own savior.

The Bible refers to this as worship. Let us not lose track of definitions: It does not matter whether the person will admit this or not. Worship consists of doing the actions that a deity, such as God, would understand worship to be.

God says that those who accept to take the economic mark in their right-hand or their forehead will forfeit their Life with Him, and will never be able to be saved.

From that point on, those who have accepted to use the economic system by the mark on their right hand or forehead have declared themselves - by their action - to be the enemy of God.

But God is the one who deals with those who are His enemies. The presumption is also that those who have agreed to accept the new economic cashless system which uses the mark have undergone an internal change. By their action, they have agreed to be under the dominion of evil (just like those who accepted Sauron in the Lord of the Rings) and this new allegiance to the False Messiah, His economic system of the mark, and the acceptance of the ruler of the False Messiah who will accomplish many false miracles (through the power of the fallen angel Satan) has consequences: it will change the person who takes this mark, even while they will deny that inner transformation to the willing acceptance of evil has taken place.

In anycase, it will not be enough to reject the Mark. People who decide to reject the mark, and there will be



millions, are hardly okay or alright. They will have very little time to actually decide and accept to believe the words of Jesus Christ in the New Testament, if they can find New Testaments that are accurate.

The New Testament that is accurate is that which has been used by the Historic Christian Church for thousands of years. If it was good enough for the Earlier Christians, it remains good enough today.

This would be the New Testaments that are based on the received text of the Koine Greek New Testament. This would include the Scrivener Version of 1860 [FHA Scrivener] [do not use versions of his, published after his death], and the standard Koine Greek version of the New Testament published by Cura. P. Wilson, such as the version of 1833.

These two Ancient Koine Greek Testaments are based on the {western calendar} 1550-51 greek text of Robert Estienne, sometimes called Stephens or Stephanus.

The False Messiah in the New Testament has another name. He is not the true Christ, therefore by falsely claiming to be the true one, he reveals himself to be the AntiChrist. But remember at that point in time where He rules, he will not be officially claiming to be evil. On the contrary, he will claim to be the true Messiah of love, miracles and peace.

These facts then are what missionaries may share. Missionaries do not work for any government of the West, as this is prohibited and illegal in the West.

[Missionaries in Islam often ARE funded by their own islamic republic].

Christian Missionaries have only one goal which is to inform and acquaint you with facts that you may find interesting and that may save your Eternal life for you and your family.

Listening to any missionary will not make you a Christian. Missionaries are ordinary people. They have decided that they will try to help others by presenting truth and kindness to others. Those who hear what they have to say are free to accept or reject what they say. That is all.

Missionaries are usually very educated and devote much time (often many years) to learning about other people and about other cultures. They do not try to do this in order to gain their Eternal Life. By definition, Christians *already have* accepted and received Eternal Life.

Christians do not need to worry about Salvation by doing good works. *For the true Christian, there is no relationship between good works and obtaining salvation.* Salvation for each individual on the planet is Free, Christians are those who have understood and accepted to believe this. They already possess this from the instant that they become Christians and accept the words of Jesus in the New Testament.

Missionaries do NOT earn their way to heaven by saving or converting other people.

Missionaries agree to share the good news of Christianity, because of the individual and personal good that this same message has accomplished for them, on the inside of who they are. Missionaries risk a lot to communicate the Love of God to others. Most people cannot even understand this. Many people today have lives that are without hope and without purpose. Millions are aimless and without goals on the larger scale. But Christians will risk much to share the gospel with others, because that is what God commands them to do and wants them to do.

In England the challenge is not that people are ignorant of how to be saved and have Eternal life. Many are, but the challenge is for those who have already heard this to understand that this is really true, genuinely accurate. It is easy to hide doubts behind the walls of the propaganda that is falsely called “science” these days.

People think they must not admit to being religious, since this might not be “sophisticated”. But God is the most sophisticated one of all. As the saying goes: **He is no fool to give up that which cannot keep, in order to gain that which he cannot loose** [referring to Eternal Life offered by God through Christ].

As they will admit, Missionaries are sinners also. If you do not believe this, ask them. Then ask them what they have done about their own sins, and listen to their answers. Missionaries do not claim to be better than others. They only claim that the mercy of God that has

been given to them, can be given to everyone else also.

Missionaries could be anywhere else in the world. They may not have to come to your area of the planet. But if God sends them there, maybe you should thank God that he cares enough to send those who risk hardship and difficulty for being brave enough to try to obey God and give you information that may save your Eternal life.

Most missionaries have given up a life of comfort and riches that they could have had in their own nations. They have made this choice to try to show the love of God to others. This example is worthy of kindness and respect.

Christians usually are there to help, or to establish schools or hospitals. Christians do not do these things in order to earn or merit their eternal life. They do these things as a result of being transformed and changed for the betterment [amelioration] of others, by God

Christians are not a witness to themselves, but to the God that they serve. Those who worship a mean and cruel God will become mean and cruel. Those who worship a God of love and help and mercy and kindness will demonstrate love, help, mercy and kindness to others. People become like the God they serve.

Some people say that if a person has harmed a Christian, that they cannot become a Christian. But

that is NOT true. Saint Paul, even before he became a Christian persecuted Christians. Then God showed Him how Paul was acting against God. Paul became a Christian.

Jesus Christ came to save everyone including murderers and prostitutes. No one is holy enough to be allowed into Heaven with any sins or imperfection in their life. God is too Holy to allow this. God can regenerate and change anyone if they are sincere when they repent, and if they are seeking God with all of their heart. Read it for yourself in the New Testament gospel of John.

There is no need to be afraid, or to allow fear to be in control. Christianity teaches a life of inner peace, not a life ruled by fear.

No one in true Christianity will ever convert you by force, since that would be disrespectful to God, and an infringement upon His dominion. There are many people in religions that are very rich because they try to censor and keep information from reaching those who would benefit most by it.

Many of those same people are rich, and do not want their positions to be affected. They would rule by fear and the threat of force and violence. Humans who try these methods bring great curses upon themselves. Questions that have been raised legitimately require answers. The events which have been predicted will occur. They cannot be stopped by humans (though they may be delayed by prayer).

There are some books listed along with this New Testament. We would urge you to consider them so that you may find the answers you are seeking:

### **Historic Mainstream Books that may be of use:**

Jesus is Coming by W.E.B. Blackstone  
available online for Free [PDF] at [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org)

How to study the Bible by R.A. Torrey  
available online for Free [PDF]

The Canon of the Old and New Testaments by  
Archibald Alexander - available online for Free [PDF]

Pilgrim's Progress - An explanation of the life as a Christian, in narrative. Very good, Other language versions are known to exist in French, German, Dutch, Arabic, and Chinese. Available online for Free Pdf and maybe from Google Books.

an explanation of the number 666 = "Recapitulated apostasy the true rationale of the concealed" name of the Roman empire by George Stanley Faber - best for those Christians and/or for those who know English language well Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

Versions of the Bible that are sound and accurate include:

**Ethiopic New Testament – 1857**

Available for Free online [PDF] at [Archive.org](http://Archive.org) or with Google books

## Italian Diodati Edition – Original

Available for Free online at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with [Google books](https://books.google.com)

## Spanish – 1602 Reina Valera Edition - Original

Available for Free online at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with [Google books](https://books.google.com)

**The Arabic Bible - 1869 Cornelius Van Dyke [We recommend the original editions of 1867 and 1869 only] - Available for Free online [PDF] at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with [Google books](https://books.google.com)**

**Sanskrit / Sanscrit Bible – Yes, Sanskrit is still used today in India. The Sanscrit edition that is accurate is the version by Wenger. Available for Free online [PDF] at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with [Google books](https://books.google.com)**

## Tamil – (Tamou)

### Edition of 1859 (India)

Available for Free online [PDF] at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with [Google books](https://books.google.com)

## Karen – The Karen New Testament (Sgau Karen)

Available for Free online [PDF] at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with [Google books](https://books.google.com)

**Burmese – Myanmar – Burma – New Testament available. Edition of 1850.**

Available for Free online [PDF] at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with [Google books](https://books.google.com)

**Hindi – The New Testament in Hindi, also called Hindustani. Editions preferable before 1881.**

Available for Free online [PDF] at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with [Google books](https://books.google.com)

## Le Nouveau Testament – Ostervald – 1868-72

(be cautious as many Ostervald and David Martin versions in French have been altered). The french

version of Louis Segond is popular but is actually based on the text of Westcott and Hort.

Accurate Osterval version available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

Hungarian Bible – 1692 – Original

Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

The Persian New Testament – 1837 version of Henry Martyn - Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

All the Messianic Prophecies of the Bible by Lockyer.

The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by C. Cumbey.

The Case for Christ - Strobel

Eines Christen reise nach der seligen ewigkeit : welche in unterschiedlichen artigen sinnbildern, den gantzen zustand einer bussfertigen und gottsuchenden seele vorstellet in englischer sprache beschrieben durch Johann Bunjan, lehrer in Betford, um seiner fürtrefflichkeit willen in die hochteutsche sprache übersetzt

Le voyage du Chrétien vers l'éternité bienheureuse : ou l'on voit représentés, sous diverses images, les différents états, les progrès et l'heureuse fin d'une ame Chrétienne qui cherche dieu en Jésus-Christ



Auteur(s) : Bunyan, John (1628-1688). Auteur du texte

Le pèlerinage d'un nommé Chrétien - écrit sous l'allégorie d'un songe / [par John Bunyan] ; trad. de l'anglais avec une préf. [par Robert Estienne]

Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

Baxter, Richard Title Die ewige Ruhe der Heiligen. Dargestellt von Richard Baxter.

Pilgerreise zur seligen Ewigkeit. Von Johann Bunyan. Aus dem Englischen neu übersetzt

Der himlische Wandersmann : oder Eine Beschreibung vom Menschen der in Himmel kommt: Sammt dem Wege darin er wandelt, den Zeichen und der Spure da er durchgeheth, und einige Anweisungen wie man laufen soll das Kleinod zu ergreifen / Beschrieben in Englischer Sprache durch Johannes Bunyan.

Il pellegrinaggio del cristiano / tradotto dall' inglese di John Bunyan dal Stanislao Bianciardi  
Firenze : Tipografia e. Libr. Claudiana

Author Bunyan, John, 1628-1688

Title Tian lu li cheng

[China] : Mei yi mei zong hui, 1857

El viador, bajo del simil de un sueño por Juan Bunyan

-----

**"Everyone has the right to freedom of thought, conscience and religion; this right includes freedom to change his religion or belief, and freedom, either alone or in community with others and in public or private, to manifest his religion or belief in teaching, practice, worship and observance."**

**-- Article 18 of the U.N. Universal Declaration of Human Rights --**

**Christian Conversions - According to the Bible -  
Can NEVER be forced.**

Any Conversion to Christianity which would be "Forced" would NOT be recognized by God. It is in His True and KIND nature, that those who come to Him and choose to believe in Him, must come to Him OF THEIR OWN FREE WILL.

**Don't Let anyone tell you that Christians support Forced Conversions.**

That is False. **True Christianity is NEVER forced.**



## **Core Universal Rights**

The right to believe, to worship and witness

The right to change one's belief or religion

The right to join together and express one's belief

---

<sup>i</sup>The subject of the End Times in the west is called Biblical Prophecy. For more information on this topic, feel free to consult the standard books on this including: The Late Great Planet Earth (Lindsey), and the Charts of Clarence Larkin may give someone a quick overview. Things to come by Dwight Pentecost is interesting though technical. Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by Cumbey will offer a quick read to those who are able to obtain a rare copy. The Christian in Complete Armor by Gurnall [Free Online] will offer a source of spiritual strength to those who have the courage and wisdom to read it.

Some of Larkin's Material is available for Free online.



## Remedy and Help for Occult & Demonic Forces

We include this short section for those who would like to take immediate action, in order to help their life or the life of someone that they care about.

The following covers a topic called the topic of “disembodied spirits” or the topic of Spirits in the world around us.

Christianity teaches that there are 1) spiritual forces that are created by Him, and that work with God, and 2) that there are spiritual forces that rebelled against God, and try to use their influence to harm the good that God accomplishes.

Christianity does NOT recognize that there are neutral spiritual forces. Christianity does not recognize that there are spirits that roam the earth with no destination or purpose. Christianity teaches that spiritual forces may attempt to contact or respond those who seek them, and that those forces are evil and will do harm to humans.

The reason is that Humans can be deceived by spiritual forces that would claim to be good, but are not. The Christian solution is to simply have nothing to do with forces that are not part of the Kingdom of God and of Jesus Christ.

Those who disagree have the right to chose, but should not complain if they find out that the spiritual forces they contact truly are evil and deceive them. Most people do NOT find this out for many years, until their life is wasted and it is too late to do much for God. THAT is exactly the purpose of those forces, to cause humans to spend their life and their time chasing things which do not matter instead of investing in their own spiritual future, in the afterlife.

Some people think that life is to be lived on Earth, while others understand that life here is simply a down-payment. Life here is simply time to prepare for the next thousands of years, with God and others who serve Him.

Christianity does NOT recognize the category of spiritual entities (spirits) that are full of Mischief, or mischievous.

Christianity would conclude that those spirits, where they actually exist, are causing mischief as a trick to prompt humans to become involved with them, in the same manner as a human will pull a piece of string in front of a CAT in order to watch the cat react.

There are humans who have ALREADY found out that certain spiritual forces are Evil. These people have tried to get rid of them but do not know how. There is no solution that exists other than to genuinely become a Christian and then take the steps that the Bible instructs.

Incantations and rituals do not “force” any spiritual entity to do anything. No ritual by a priest was ever effective BECAUSE it was a ritual, or because it contained certain words. However, spirits DO respond to those who are truly Christians, and THEY can certainly tell those who are genuinely Christians (followers of the true Jesus Christ), and those who are faking this or are insincere. It is a BAD idea to attempt to fool or deceive a Demon. THAT does not work, AND humans who try this only end up with much ensnarement by those demonic forces.

There are solutions to these dilemmas. None of them will work for those who are not saved or for those who are NOT Christian. Try it if you want, but be prepared for the consequences.

Demonic Spirits play by the rules that GOD lays down and NOT by the rules that you may have been mis-led into believing by some slick occult publishing company.

Witches have precious little power in fact, and the few that do are under such oppression and such personal bondage that they have no freedom, but they will not speak this truth to others.

The price of their freedom (they have been told) is the ensnarement or seduction of others. The following prayers are provided in case they are of assistance. Those who use them must be true Christians, and recognized by God as such.

Having said that, spiritual warfare and spiritual conflict (since this IS that area: the conflict in spiritual realms between spiritual forces) is very much like running or any other long distance task: it is long term preparation that makes the difference.

A new Christian is NOT to be dealing with demonic forces, and would be well advised to seek advice from those who are serious, sober, and committed genuine Christians for many years, before dealing with these areas.

Many books have been written on this topic. Many of them are written by those who are occultists who are possessed and seeking to mislead others. We will recommend OTHER Christian books at the end of this section for those who wish to pursue these matters with the seriousness they deserve. Most of the books available in these areas for Christians are written in English or German.

Also, it may not be enough to pray these prayers once. It may take much time to have the impact desired. **In order to have personal victory in these areas over demonic spirits:**

- 1) One must be a Genuine Christian



- 2) One must seek to actively follow God
- 3) One must spend much TIME reading the Bible, and
- 4) One must spend much TIME praying and learning HOW to pray to God in the name of Jesus Christ, in accordance (agreement) with the information and principles explained in the New Testament.

prayer of renunciation of Demonic Forces

**Prayer to renounce witchcraft and/or any spiritual practice contrary to God and His given instructions**

{ Whether you have decided to become a Christian 20 years ago or five minutes ago, you can still pray this prayer. If you are not a Christian believer, or if you are confused about what this means, no problem. Just go to the section on how to become a Christian, pray that prayer, and then come back and pray this one }

Lord God, I do not come always to talk with you when I should Lord, I find this prayer difficult and I pray that you would give me the grace, strength and courage that I need to pray it and mean it.

Lord, I come to you because I am a true Christian believer, I (your name here), being under the Blood of Jesus, claiming the Mind of Jesus, and the Spirit of Jesus, do hereby present my request to you boldly before your Throne of Grace (Ephesians 2:3/Hebrews 4:14-16/Philippians 2: 1-11). I ask that you would neutralize and prevent any force or evil presence from acting that might try to keep me from praying this prayer, in the name of Jesus and in the power of your blood. I pray that you would give me your spiritual strength and your spiritual protection. I thank you for what you did for me by dying on the cross for me.

I come before you in prayer today In the name of Jesus Christ because I want to renounce any and all practices that are contrary to you or to your teachings. I come before you today in the name of Jesus Christ.

I come before you today because I want to renounce any contact or seeking of any spirit or spiritual entity other than

the Christian Triune God or the Son of God, Jesus Christ. I want to renounce any and all of my behaviors and practice of allowing myself to contact the spiritual world or pray to/through spiritual entities or people, that are not Jesus Christ.

I recognize that the Bible states that we can only come to God through Jesus Christ, and through no other persons or spirits.

I come before you today because I want to renounce any and all of my spiritism, spirit-contact, witchcraft and occult practices, as well as any spiritual or other practice which is against you or contrary to you, and I ask for your favor and help to help me renounce these activities.

At this moment, I choose by my own will to renounce and reprove all works of darkness in my life and the lives of the generations of those whom I have joined. I include blood relatives as well as adoptive relatives and any mates, or any others whom I have joined such as lovers, seducers whether these were my (whichever applies to you - if you are not sure...include them all) wife/wives, husband/husbands, and children/grand-children/great-grandchildren. In the name of Jesus Christ, I hereby renounce any and every oath, commitment, covenant, decision, curse, fetish, decision, intention, word or thought, or gesture, and I hereby renounce any and every fleshly and immoral intimacies and unions that encouraged or brought about iniquity in my own life, or anyone meeting the above stated requirements for bringing works of darkness to my own life.

Lord God, in the name of Jesus Christ, I hereby choose to renounce all unfruitful works of darkness, and have no further fellowship with them from this time forth (Romans 13: 12/Ephesians 5: 11)

I do this through the Name of Jesus Christ, my Savior,

through His Blood that was shed for me,

through his precious Body given for me,

through his Mind that suffered beyond anything I could ever suffer,

I do this so that my whole being - body, mind, soul and spirit, may be completely set free from every sinful work of the past brought about by the sins of those before me.

I do this so that no Luciferian, Satanic, Spiritually wrong promise, or evil covenant, curse, action, word, or deed or attitude - from my actions or my past be laid against my account - in heaven or in or on the earth. By this action today, I hereby serve notice that the handwriting of ordinances written against me and my generations are blotted out in my life - effective as far back as needs be to the very first thought, word, deed or gesture. (Ephesians 2: 13-14).

I do this so that from this day forward, I may go about serving You God, in reverence of You and seeking your counsel in everything I do. I submit my life unto You as a living sacrifice - holy and acceptable in Your sight, which is my reasonable service. (Romans 12:1)

Dear Heavenly Father, and Judge of the Universe, as I present this petition before you today, I thank You that You have heard me this day, and granted my every expression in accordance with Your will. I know that You have done this solely because of what Your Son, the true and only Jesus Christ, accomplished for me, by dying and paying the price for my sins on the cross.

Thank You from the depth of all of my being, for hearing my prayers and granting my petition. Please remind me of your grace and love on a daily basis. Please help me to seek to

serve and follow you, and help me to continue to remember that you have forgiven me, and that I can take you at your word and trust what you have given to me in your Bible. I pray that you would help me to not do wrong, and to decide to do what is right, and to take active steps to follow you. I pray that you would fill me with joy, comfort and hope and bring true Christian friends in my life who will strengthen my walk with You and encourage me to grow in the right spiritual path with you. You know Lord that I have asked all of these things in the name of Jesus, and I thank you that I am now free in deed, according to what you have shared with you in the Bible (Romans 6:22, Galatians 5:1, Romans 8:1, Romans 7:24, 8:1, John 8:36, I Corinthians 12:27).

(Note: take time to look up these verses in the Bible which can be found in the Bible. You may want to write them down, and memorize them as well. It is good practice and will serve you well).

I pray Lord that you would help me to remember that each time I am tempted, that I can come back and talk with you, and read the Bible for strength and encouragement.

In the name of Jesus Christ I have asked all of these things, and I thank you for giving them to me, Amen.

## **The Spiritual Problems caused by Spiritual Explorations of Witchcraft & Dark Spirituality - Hereditary Witchcraft**

There is such a thing as occult forces that try to force families to serve them, for many decades, and for many generations. Some families did not KNOW how to fight the demonic spirits. Therefore they gave in to them, and serve those forces, and try to force their other family members to do this.

This needs to be resisted, but true freedom and true resistance can only be found in those who truly accept and believe the message of Jesus Christ as the New Testament confirms and explains. This is only ONE book of many portions of the New Testament. The New Testament is comprised of 27 books.

### **Prayer to be forgiven for sins committed while exploring darkness and/or evil and prayers to be forgiven for sins committed in & during witchcraft**

Some people will wrongly tell you that this prayer cannot or will not have a good impact on your life. Whether they consciously know it or not, those who say that are people who are trying to trick you. But if this prayer would really have no effect on your life, then it certainly cannot hurt to pray it.

Lord God, I do not come always to talk with you when I should. Lord, I find this prayer difficult and pray that you would give me the grace, strength and courage that I need to pray it and be totally sincere. Lord, I come to you because I am now a true Christian believer, and because I, (your name here), being under the Blood of Jesus, claiming the Mind of Jesus, and the Spirit of Jesus, do hereby present my request to

you boldly before your Throne of Grace (Ephesians 2:3/Hebrews 4:14-16/Philippians 2: 1-11).

I ask that you would neutralize and prevent any force or evil presence that might try to keep me from praying this prayer, in the name of Jesus and in the power of your blood. I pray that you would strengthen me as I pray this and that my mind would be clear, and that I would be able to concentrate on talking with you and on what I would like to pray. I thank you for coming to my help as you said you would in the Bible, and despite the tricks of any evil forces to convince me of the opposite. I thank you that you Love me Lord, even if I do not always feel as though you do because I am not perfect.

I thank you for what you did for me by dying on the cross for me. I thank you Lord, because I know that you are more powerful than the forces which may have been controlling my life, and which were exercising influence in my life that I want to be sure is terminated and over. I come to you in prayer today Lord, because I want to be delivered from all consequences of hereditary involvement in the occult or any occult curses which have impacted my life and/or hereditary witchcraft and all of the sins and curses which have come from those activities. I choose by my own will and I do now renounce and reprove all works of darkness in my life and the lives of the generations of those past and present whom I have joined.

Choosing by my own will Lord Jesus Christ, I renounce any and all curses or effects of my past actions, habits, thought processes and any other activity or intention contrary to your character and contrary to your word the Bible. any relatives of mine who have been in the occult which you know about Lord, and whereby I am or have been affected by any of their actions, thoughts, words or deeds. **In your name and by my will with your help and depending upon you, I renounce all occult blessings, all occult heritage and all occult consequences, as well as any demonic spirits or inspiration,**

which have a basis for interference or influence in my life, either because of my own actions or because of the actions of any of my ancestors or relatives which has an effect on me- whatever evil effect that might be.

In this renunciation Lord, I include blood and adoptive relatives and any mates, such as lovers, seducers and rapists wife/wives, husband/husbands, and children/grand-children/great-grandchildren. I hereby renounce any and every oath, commitment, covenant, decision, action, curse, fetish, gesture, and fleshly and immoral intimacies and unions that encouraged or brought about iniquity in my own life, or anyone meeting the above stated requirements for bring works of darkness to my own life.

[ you should take time out at this point, recalling to your mind any known names or circumstances - especially if there have been rapes or seductions that you know about, from or towards you, or that you participated in or witnessed. Take each situation and person individually and ask the Lord to forgive you of your involvement and participation in each of these situations. Where the situation applies instead to others, ask that they would come to realize the wrongness of their action, and that they would be drawn to the Lord and that they would repent and be saved ]

Lord, I hereby choose to renounce all unfruitful works of darkness, and have no further fellowship with them from this time forth (Romans 13: 12/Ephesians 5: 11) I do this through the Name of Jesus Christ, my Savior, through His Blood that was shed for me, through his precious Body given for me, through his Mind that suffered beyond anything I could ever suffer. I do this so that my whole being - body, mind, soul and spirit, may be completely set free from every sinful work of the past brought about by my sins or the sins of those before me. I do this so that no Luciferian, Satanic, or evil covenant, curse, or fetish from the past be laid against my account - in heaven or in or on the earth.



By this action right now today, I hereby serve notice that the handwriting of ordinances written against me and my generations are blotted out - effective as far back as needs be to the very first thought, word, deed or gesture. (Ephesians 2: 13-14). I do this so that from this day forward, I may go about serving You, Father, in reverence of You and seeking your counsel in everything I do. I submit my life unto You here and now as a living sacrifice - holy and acceptable in Your sight, which is my reasonable service. (Romans 12:1) Dear Heavenly Father, and Judge of the Universe, as I present this petition before you today, I thank You that You have heard me today, and granted my every expression in accordance with Your will.

I know that You have done this solely because of what Your Son, the true and only Jesus Christ, accomplished for me, by dying and paying the price for my redemption on the cross. Thank You from the depth of all of my being, for hearing my prayers and granting my petition. Please remind me of your grace and love on a daily basis. Please help me to seek to serve and follow you, and help me to continue to remember that you have forgiven me, and that I can take you at your word and trust what you have given to me in your Bible. I pray that you would help me to not do wrong, and to decide to do what is right, and to take active steps to follow you.

I pray that you would fill me with joy, comfort and hope and bring friends in my life who will strengthen my walk with You and encourage me to grow in the right spiritual path with you. I ask Lord that you would give me spiritual discernment so that I would not be deceived by others, and so that I would follow you in the ways that you want me to. I pray that you would help me to understand you and know you better and that you would help me be an effective messenger of yours to communicate the truths of the Gospel and live and stand up for You. You know Lord that I have asked all of these things in the name of Jesus Christ, and I thank you that I am now free in

deed, according to what you have shared with me in the Bible (Romans 6:22, Galatians 5:1, Romans 8:1, Romans 7:24, 8:1, John 8:36, I Corinthians 12:27). In the name of Jesus Christ, Amen.

## **LIST OF ACCURATE BOOKS on the OCCULT / DEMONIC SPIRITS for those who are CHRISTIANS and who sincerely want to know more to help themselves, and their family members**

**These books are available at a bookstore online at [www.amazon.com](http://www.amazon.com) . They MAY be available through other places online (on the internet).**

Demonology Past and Present by **Kurt Koch** - Available **ALSO** in German

Occult ABC by Kurt Koch - Available **ALSO** in German

Other Books by Kurt Koch - Available **ALSO** in German

Demons in the World Today: A Study of Occultism in the Light of God's Word by Merril Unger

### **The Beautiful Side of Evil by J. Michaelsen**

Inside the New Age Nightmare: For the First Time Ever...a Former Top New Age Leader Takes You on a Dramatic Journey by Baer

Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by Constance Cumbey

Die sanfte Verführung (Cumbey Constance)

Book Description: 1987. Die Autorin beschreibt in diesem Standardwerk Entstehung, Lehren, Ziele und okkulte Wurzeln der New-Age-Bewegung. Sie enthüllt beklemmende

Parallelen zur ....biblischer Endzeitprophezeiungen.  
Hardcover, guter Zustand, Verlag Schulte & Gerth,  
Taschenbuch Neues Zeitalter (Geheimwissen), Religiöse  
Zeitfragen S. 300,

A Planned Deception: The Staging of a New Age Messiah  
(ISBN: 0935897003 / 0-935897-00-3) Cumbey, Constance  
Pointe Publishers

The Adversary by Marc Bubeck

Overcoming the Adversary by Marc Bubeck

Destroying the Works of Witchcraft Through Fasting &  
Prayer by Ruth Brown

Orthodoxy & Heresy: A Biblical Guide to Doctrinal  
Discernment by Robert Bowman

Beyond Seduction: A Return to Biblical Christianity by D.  
Hunt

**Pilgrim's Progress by John Bunyan** - The most widely  
translated Christian book after the Bible. (Yes, an edition in  
German, Dutch, French, Italian, Spanish, Portugues, and  
Arabic have all been made). Note: Pilgrim's Progress by John  
Bunyan is available for FREE online.

**The Christian in Complete Armour, or, A treatise of the  
Saints** by Pastor (Rev.) William GURNALL - in One Volume  
or in Three Volumes - available for FREE online  
(the term "saints" used here simply means Christians).



قد ترجمت هذا من اللغة اليونانية

الحمد لله

في سنة ١٢١٠ هـ

كتاب

اسماء اسفار العهد الجديد وعدد اصحاحاتها

٦	.	.	.	١ تيموثاوس	٢٨	.	.	اصحاحاته	انجيل متى
٤	.	.	.	٢ تيموثاوس	١٦	.	.	"	انجيل مرقس
٢	.	.	.	٢٤ تيطس	٢٤	.	.	"	انجيل لوقا
١	.	.	.	٢١ فليمون	٢١	.	.	"	انجيل يوحنا
١٣	.	.	.	٢٨ العبرانيين	٢٨	.	.	"	اعمال الرسل
٥	.	.	.	١٦ يعقوب	١٦	.	.	"	رومية
٥	.	.	.	١ بطرس	١٦	.	.	"	١ كورنثوس
٢	.	.	.	٢ بطرس	١٣	.	.	"	٢ كورنثوس
٥	.	.	.	١ يوحنا	٦	.	.	"	غلاطية
١	.	.	.	٢ يوحنا	٦	.	.	"	افسس
١	.	.	.	٢ يوحنا	٤	.	.	"	فيلبي
١	.	.	.	٤ يهوذا	٤	.	.	"	كولوسي
٢٢	.	.	.	٥ رؤيا يوحنا	٥	.	.	"	١ تسالونيكي
	.	.	.	٢ وجميعها سبعة وعشرون سفرًا	٢	.	.	"	٢ تسالونيكي

قبلها فقط من كتبها



# انجيل متى

## الاصحاح الاول

١ كتاب ميلاد يسوع المسيح ابن داود ابن ابرهيم\* ابرهيم ولد اسحق واسحق ولد يعقوب.  
٢ ويعقوب ولد يهوذا واخوته ٣. ويهوذا ولد فارص وزارح من ثامار. وفارص ولد حصرون.  
٤ وحصرون ولد ارام. ٥ وارام ولد عيميناداب. وعيميناداب ولد نحشون. ونحشون ولد سلمون.  
٦ وسلمون ولد بوعز من راحاب. وبوعز ولد عوبيد من راعوث. وعوبيد ولد يسي ٧. ويسي ولد  
داود الملك. وداود الملك ولد سليمان من التي لاوريا ٨. وسليمان ولد رحبعام. ورحبعام ولد  
ايا. وايا ولد آسا. ٩ وآسا ولد يهوشافاط. ويهوشافاط ولد يورام. ويورام ولد عزريا ١٠. وعزريا  
ولد يوثام. ويوثام ولد احاز. واحاز ولد حزقيا ١١. وحزقيا ولد منسي. ومنسي ولد آمون. وآمون  
ولد يوشيا ١٢. ويوشيا ولد بكنيا واخوته عند سي بابل ١٣. وبعد سي بابل يكنيا ولد شلتينيل.  
١٤ وشلتينيل ولد زربابل ١٥. وزربابل ولد ابيهود. وابيهود ولد الياقيم. والياقيم ولد عازور.  
١٦ وعازور ولد صادوق. وصادوق ولد اخيم. واخيم ولد اليود ١٧. واليود ولد اليعازر. واليعازر  
ولد متان. ومتان ولد يعقوب ١٨. ويعقوب ولد يوسف رجل مريم التي وُلد منها يسوع الذي  
يُدعى المسيح\* ١٩. فجميع الاجيال من ابرهيم الى داود اربعة عشر جيلاً. ومن داود الى سي بابل  
اربعة عشر جيلاً. ومن سي بابل الى المسيح اربعة عشر جيلاً.

١٨ اما ولادة يسوع المسيح فكانت هكذا. لما كانت مريم امه مخطوبة ليوسف قبل ان يجتمعا  
ووجدت حبل من الروح القدس\* ١٩ فيوسف رجلاً اذ كان باراً ولم يشأ ان يشهرها اراد تخليتها  
سراً\* ٢٠ ولكن فيما هو متفكر في هذه الامور اذا ملاك الرب قد ظهر له في حلم قائلاً يا يوسف  
ابن داود لا تخف ان تاخذ مريم امرأتك. لان الذي حبل به فيها هو من الروح القدس.  
٢١ فستلد ابناً وتدعو اسمه يسوع. لانه يخلص شعبه من خطاياهم\* ٢٢ وهذا كله كان لكي يتم ما قيل  
من الرب بالنبى القائل ٢٣. هوذا العذراء تحبل وتلد ابناً ويدعون اسمه عمانوئيل الذي تفسيره  
الله معنا

٢٤ فلما استيقظ يوسف من النوم فعل كما امره ملاك الرب واخذ امرأته\* ٢٥ ولم يعرفها حتى  
ولدت ابناً البكر. ودعا اسمه يسوع

## الاصحاح الثاني

١ ولما وُلد يسوع في بيت لحم اليهودية في أيام هيرودس الملك اذا مجوس من المشرق قد





کتاب

پیمان تازه

خداوند و رواننده ما

عیسی مسیح

که از لسان اصلی یونانی

بفارسی

ترجمه کرده

افضل الفضلاً المسیحیة

هنرمی مارتن کشیس انگلیسی ایست

---

که در دار السلطنت لندن محروسه

باعانت مجمع مشهور به بیبل سوسیتی

کرت سیم بدار الطباعه بنده کمترین رچارد واطس

انگلیسی مطبوع کردید

۱۸۳۷

مسیحیة

# فهرست این کتاب مقدس

<p>503 . رسالهٔ دویم پولس بتسلنیقیان</p> <p>507 . رسالهٔ اول پولس بتیموثیوس . . .</p> <p>516 . رسالهٔ دویم پولس بتیموثیوس . . .</p> <p>522 . رسالهٔ پولس بتیتوس . . . . .</p> <p>526 . رسالهٔ پولس بفلیمون . . . . .</p> <p>528 . رسالهٔ پولس بعبریان . . . . .</p> <p>552 . رسالهٔ عام یعقوب حواری . . . . .</p> <p>561 . رسالهٔ عام اول پطرس حواری . . . . .</p> <p>570 . رسالهٔ عام دویم پطرس حواری . . . . .</p> <p>576 . رسالهٔ عام اول یوحناي حواری . . . . .</p> <p>585 . رسالهٔ عام ثاني یوحناي حواری . . . . .</p> <p>586 . رسالهٔ عام سیم یوحناي حواری . . . . .</p> <p>587 . رسالهٔ عام یهوداي حواری . . . . .</p> <p>590 . کتاب مکاشفات یوحناي الهی . . . . .</p>	<p>انجیل متی آغاز میکند در صحیفهٔ . . . . . 1</p> <p>انجیل مرقس . . . . . 83</p> <p>انجیل لوقا . . . . . 135</p> <p>انجیل یوحنا . . . . . 221</p> <p>کتاب اعمال حواریان . . . . . 288</p> <p>رسالهٔ پولس حواری باهل روم . 371</p> <p>رسالهٔ پولس حواری باهل قرنتس . 405</p> <p>رسالهٔ دویم پولس حواری باهل قونتس . . . . . 437</p> <p>رسالهٔ پولس حواری بکلتیان . . . 459</p> <p>رسالهٔ پولس حواری بافسسیان . . 470</p> <p>رسالهٔ پولس حواری باهل فیلیپی 481</p> <p>رسالهٔ پولس حواری بقلسیان . . 489</p> <p>رسالهٔ اول پولس بتسلنیقیان . . 496</p>
---	---





LE  
NOUVEAU TESTAMENT

DE  
NOTRE SEIGNEUR JÉSUS-CHRIST

---

D'APRÈS LA VERSION REVUE

Par J. F. OSTERVOLD



PARIS  
SOCIÉTÉ BIBLIQUE DE FRANCE  
41, RUE LA BRUYÈRE

1872

One of the Reliable copies of the French New Testament - Une Bible fidele.  
Available sometimes [and Free (gratis) ] at [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org)

# TABLE DES LIVRES

## DU NOUVEAU TESTAMENT

---

	Nombre des chap.	Pages		Nombre des chap.	Pages.
Évangile selon saint Matthieu .	28	1	I <sup>re</sup> Épître aux Thessaloniens.	3	323
Évangile selon saint Marc . . .	16	52	I <sup>re</sup> Épître à Timothée . . . . .	6	326
Évangile selon saint Luc . . . .	24	85	II <sup>re</sup> Épître à Timothée . . . . .	4	332
Évangile selon saint Jean . . . .	21	139	Épître à Tite . . . . .	3	336
Les Actes des Apôtres . . . . .	23	179	Épître à Philémon . . . . .	1	339
Épître de saint Paul aux Ro- mains . . . . .	16	232	Épître aux Hébreux . . . . .	13	340
I <sup>re</sup> Épître aux Corinthiens . . . .	16	255	Épître de saint Jacques . . . . .	5	357
II <sup>re</sup> Épître aux Corinthiens . . . .	13	277	I <sup>re</sup> Épître de saint Pierre . . . . .	5	362
Épître aux Galates . . . . .	6	292	II <sup>re</sup> Épître de saint Pierre . . . . .	3	369
Épître aux Éphésiens . . . . .	6	300	I <sup>re</sup> Épître de saint Jean . . . . .	5	373
Épître aux Philippiens . . . . .	4	307	II <sup>re</sup> Épître de saint Jean . . . . .	1	379
Épître aux Colossiens . . . . .	4	313	Épître de saint Jean . . . . .	1	380
I <sup>re</sup> Épître aux Thessaloniens.	5	318	Épître de saint Jude . . . . .	1	381
			Apocalypse de saint Jean . . . . .	22	383

Le signe ¶ indique la division du texte en paragraphes.

La Bible la plus fidele = Texte Recu - Grec Koine - d'Estienne (1550-51)





BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

	CHAPTERS
Matthew	28
Mark	16
Luke	24
John	21
The Acts	28
Epistle to the Romans	16
I. Corinthians	16
II. Corinthians	13
Galatians	6
Ephesians	6
Philippians	4
Colossians	4
I. Thessalonians	5
II. Thessalonians	3
I. Timothy	6
II. Timothy	4
Titus	3
Philemon	1
Hebrews	13
Epistle of James	5
I. Peter	5
II. Peter	3
I. John	5
II. John	1
III. John	1
Jude	1
Revelation	22

新約全書目錄

章八十二計	書音福傳太馬
章六十計	書音福傳可馬
章四十二計	書音福傳加路
章一十二計	書音福傳翰約
章八十二計	傳行徒使
章六十計	書人馬羅達
章六十計	書前人多林哥達
章三十計	書後人多林哥達
章六計	書人太拉加達
章六計	書人所弗以達
章四計	書人比立腓達
章四計	書人西羅哥達
章五計	書前人迦尼羅撒帖達
章三計	書後人迦尼羅撒帖達
章六計	書前太摩提達
章四計	書後太摩提達
章三計	書多提達
章一計	書門立腓達
章三十計	書人來伯希達
章五計	書各雅
章五計	書前得彼
章三計	書後得彼
章五計	書一第翰約
章一計	書二第翰約
章一計	書三第翰約
章一計	書大猶
章二十二計	錄示默翰約



## Chinese Simplified - Request to God

。

=====  
亲爱的上帝, 谢谢这新约被发布了以便我们能学会更多关于您。

请帮助人民负责任对使这本电子书可利用。请帮助他们能快速地工作, 和使更加电子的书可利用 请帮助他们有他们需要为了能继续工作为您的所有资源、金钱、力量和时间。

请帮助那些是队的一部分每天帮助他们。

请给他们力量继续和给每个他们精神理解为工作, 您要他们做。

请帮助每个他们没有恐惧和不记得, 您是回答祷告并且是负责一切的上帝。

我祈祷, 您会鼓励他们, 并且您保护他们, 并且工作& 部他们参与。

我祈祷, 您会保护他们免受能危害他们或减慢他们下来的精神力量或其它障碍。

请帮助我当我使用这新约使这编辑可利用并且的认为人民, 以便我能祈祷为他们和因此他们能继续帮助更多人民 我祈祷, 您会给我您的圣洁词(新约) 爱, 并且您会给我精神智慧和法眼认识您更多和了解我们是生存在的时期。

请帮助我会对付困难, 我与每天被面对。

God 阁下, 帮助我想要认识您更多和想要帮助其它基督徒在我的区域和在世界。

我祈祷, 您会给从事网站的电子书队和那些并且那些帮助他们您的智慧。

我祈祷, 您会帮助他们的家庭(和我家的) 各自的成员精神上不被欺骗, 但明白您和想要接受和跟随您用每个方式。 并且我要求您做这些事以耶稣的名义, 阿门,

=====

。

---

Chinese Traditional - Talking to the Lord of Heaven

親愛的上帝, 謝謝這新約被發布了以便我們能學會更多關於您。 請幫助人民負責任對使這本電子書可利用。 請幫助他們能快速地工作, 和使更加電子的書可利用 請幫助他們有他們需要為了能繼續工作為您的所有資源、金錢、力量和時間。

請幫助那些是隊的一部分每天幫助他們。 請給他們力量繼續和給每個他們精神理解為工作, 您要他們做。 請幫助每個他們沒有恐懼和不記得, 您是回答禱告並且是負責一切的上帝。 我祈禱, 您會鼓勵他們, 並且您保護他們, 並且工作& 部他們參與。 我祈禱, 您會保護他們免受能危害他們或減慢他們下來的精神力量或其它障礙。

請幫助我當我使用這新約使這編輯可利用並且的認為人民, 以便我能祈禱為他們和因此他們能繼續幫助更多人民 我祈禱, 您會給我您的聖潔詞(新約) 愛, 並且您會給我精神智慧和法眼認識您更多和瞭解我們是生存在的時期。 請幫助我會對付困難, 我與每天被面對。

**God** 閣下, 幫助我想要認識您更多和想要幫助其它基督徒在我的區域和在世界。 我祈禱, 您會給從事網站的電子書隊和那些並且那些幫助他們您的智慧。

我祈禱, 您會幫助他們的家庭(和我家的) 各自的成員精神上不被欺騙, 但明白您和想要接受和跟隨您用每個方式。 並且我要求您做這些事以耶穌的名義, 阿門,

---

## Chinese Traditional - Request to God

。

=====

親愛的上帝, 謝謝這新約被發布了以便我們能學會更多關於您。

請幫助人民負責任對使這本電子書可利用。請幫助他們能快速地工作, 和使更加電子的書可利用 請幫助他們有他們需要為了能繼續工作為您的所有資源、金錢、力量和時間。

請幫助那些是隊的一部分每天幫助他們。請給他們力量繼續和給每個他們精神理解為工作, 您要他們做。請幫助每個他們沒有恐懼和不記得, 您是回答禱告並且是負責一切的上帝。

我祈禱, 您會鼓勵他們, 並且您保護他們, 並且工作& 部他們參與。我祈禱, 您會保護他們免受能危害他們或減慢他們下來的精神力量或其它障礙。

請幫助我當我使用這新約使這編輯可利用並且的認為人民, 以便我能祈禱為他們和因此他們能繼續幫助更多人民 我祈禱, 您會給我您的聖潔詞(新約) 愛, 並且您會給我精神智慧和法眼認識您更多和瞭解我們是生存在的時期。

請幫助我會對付困難, 我與每天被面對。

God 閣下, 幫助我想要認識您更多和想要幫助其它基督徒在我的區域和在世界。我祈禱, 您會給從事網站的電子書隊和那些並且那些幫助他們您的智慧。

我祈禱, 您會幫助他們的家庭(和我家的) 各自的成員精神上不被欺騙, 但明白您和想要接受和跟隨您用每個方式。並且我要求您做這些事以耶穌的名義, 阿門,

=====

# Korean - Request to God

◦

=====

, 가

.

.

,

, ,

. 가

가

가

.

가

, &

가

, 가

.

가

가

. 가

, 가

가

( )

,

, 가

가

가. 가

가

1

. God

, 가

,

가

가

가

가 ( 가 )

1

가,

,

,

,Amen

## Japanese - Request to God

---

親愛なる神、私達があなたについての詳細を学べるようにこの新約聖書が解放されたことありがとうございます。この電子本を使用できるようにさせる為に責任がある人々を助けなさい。それらを速く働ける助け電子本を使用できるようにさせなさい。それらがあなたのために働き続けられる必要とする資源すべて、お金、強さおよび時間があるのを助けなさい。

チームの部分であるそれらを助けなさいそれらを毎日助ける。それらにしてほしいことそれらのそれぞれに仕事のための精神的な理解を続け、与えるためにそれらに強さを与えなさい。それらのそれぞれが恐れを持たないのをそして祈りに答えるすべてを担当し、神であることを覚えなさい。私によっては従事していることそれらを励ます、仕事及び大臣保護することそれらを、ことが祈り。

私によってはそれらに害を与えか、または遅らせることができる他の障害か精神的な力からそれらを保護することが祈る。私がそれら及び従ってことができるように、私がまたこの版を使用できるようにさせた人々について考えるのにこの新約聖書を使用するとき私を助けなさいそれらのために祈るより多くの人々を助け続けることができる。私によっては私にあなたの神聖な単語(新約聖書)の愛を与えること、そして祈るもっとよく知り、私達が生きている一定期間を理解するために私に精神的な知恵および大きい理解を与えることが。私が毎日と直面されること私が難しさを取扱う方法を知るのを助けなさい。

God 主は、私がもっとよく知り、私の区域のそして世界中の他のクリスチャンを助けたいと思いたいと思うのを助ける。私によってはウェブサイトに取り組むおよびそれらを与える電子それらをあなたの知恵助ける本のチームをおよびチームをことが祈る。私によっては家族(および私の家族)の個々のメンバーが精神的に欺かれないのを助ける言うことがわかり、あらゆる方法で受け入れ、続きたいと思うためにことが祈る。そして私はイエス・キリストの名でこれらの事を、アーメンするように頼む、

---

## Gebet zum Gott

Lieber Gott, Danke, daß dieses Evangelium oder dieses neue Testament freigegeben worden ist, damit wir in der Lage SIND, mehr über Sie zu erlernen. Helfen Sie bitte den Leuten, die für das Zur Verfügung stellen dieses elektronischen Buches verantwortlich sind. Sie wissen, daß wem sie sind und Sie SIND in der Lage, ihnen zu helfen.

Helfen Sie ihnen bitte, in der Lage zu SEIN, schnell zu arbeiten, und stellen Sie elektronischere Bücher zur Verfügung Helfen Sie ihnen bitte, alle Betriebsmittel, das Geld, die Stärke und die Zeit zu haben, die sie zwecks sein müssen für, Sie zu arbeiten zu halten.

Helfen Sie bitte denen, die ein Teil der Mannschaft sind, das ihnen auf einer täglichen Grundlage helfen. Geben Sie ihnen die Stärke bitte, um jedem von ihnen das geistige Verständnis für die Arbeit fortzusetzen und zu geben, daß Sie sie tun wünschen. Helfen Sie bitte jedem von ihnen, Furcht nicht zu haben und daran zu erinnern, daß Sie der Gott sind, der Gebet beantwortet und der verantwortlich für alles ist.

Ich bete, daß Sie sie anregen würden und daß Sie sie schützen und die Arbeit u. das Ministerium, daß sie innen engagiert werden. Ich bete, daß Sie sie vor den geistigen Kräften oder anderen Hindernissen schützen würden, die sie schädigen oder sie verlangsamten konnten.

Helfen Sie mir bitte, wenn ich dieses neue Testament benutze, um an die Leute auch zu denken, die diese Ausgabe zur Verfügung gestellt haben, damit ich für sie und also, sie beten kann kann fortfahren, mehr Leuten zu helfen.

Ich bete, daß Sie mir eine Liebe Ihres heiligen Wortes (das neue Testament) geben würden und daß Sie mir geistige Klugheit und Einsicht, um Sie besser zu kennen geben würden und den Zeitabschnitt zu verstehen, dem wir in leben. Helfen Sie mir bitte, zu können die Schwierigkeiten beschäftigen, daß ich mit jeden Tag konfrontiert werde.

Lord God, helfen mir Sie besser kennen und zu wünschen anderen Christen in meinem Bereich und um die Welt helfen wünschen. Ich bete, daß Sie die elektronische Buchmannschaft und -die geben würden, die ihnen Ihre Klugheit helfen. Ich bete, daß Sie den einzelnen Mitgliedern ihrer Familie (und meiner Familie) helfen würden nicht Angelegenheiten betrogen zu werden, aber, Sie zu verstehen und Sie in jeder Weise annehmen und folgen zu wünschen. Geben Sie uns Komfort auch und Anleitung in diesen Zeiten und ich bitten Sie, diese Sachen im Namen Jesus zu tun, amen,

## Prayer to God

Dear God,

Thank you that this Gospel or this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. You know who they are and you are able to help them.

Please help them to be able to work fast, and make **more** Electronic books available

Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do.

Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember that you are the God who answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they are engaged in.

I pray that you would protect them from the Spiritual Forces or other obstacles that could harm them or slow them down.

Please help me when I use this New Testament to also think of the people who have made this edition available, so that I can pray for them and so they can continue to help more people.

I pray that you would give me a love of your Holy Word (the New Testament), and that you would give me spiritual wisdom and discernment to know you better and to understand the period of time that we are living in.

Please help me to know how to deal with the difficulties that I am confronted with every day. Lord God, Help me to want to know you Better and to want to help other Christians in my area and around the world.

I pray that you would give the Electronic book team and those who help them your wisdom.

I pray that you would help the individual members of their family (and my family) to not be spiritually deceived, but to understand you and to want to accept and follow you in every way.

Also give us comfort and guidance in these times and I ask you to do these things in the name of Jesus, Amen,





**20 seconds for Fellow Christians - Dear Lord,**

**Thank you that this PDF Ebook  
has been released so that we are able  
to learn more about you and wiser versions.  
Please help it to have wide circulation  
Please help the people responsible for  
making this Ebook available.**

**Please help them to be able to have more  
resources available to help others.  
Please help them to have all the resources,  
the funds, the strength and the time that they  
need and ask for in order to be able  
to keep working for You.**

**I pray that you would encourage them and  
that you protect them physically and  
spiritually, and the work & ministry that  
they are engaged in.**

**I pray that you would protect them from the  
Spiritual or other Forces that could harm them  
or their work and projects, or slow them down.**

**Please help them to find Godly friends who  
are able to help. Provide helpful transportation  
for their consistent use.**

**Remind me to pray for them often as this  
will help and encourage them.**

**Please give them your wisdom and  
understanding so they can better follow you,  
and I ask you to do**

**these things in the name of Jesus, Amen,**

**Thank you** for helping your fellow Christians by praying for us

